
**UNITED STATES
SECURITIES AND EXCHANGE COMMISSION**
Washington, D.C. 20549
FORM 10-K

(Mark One)



ANNUAL REPORT PURSUANT TO SECTION 13 OR 15(d) OF THE SECURITIES AND EXCHANGE ACT OF 1934

For the fiscal year ended December 31, 2019

OR



TRANSITION REPORT PURSUANT TO SECTION 13 OR 15(d) OF THE SECURITIES EXCHANGE ACT OF 1934

Commission file number: 1-11314



LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

(Exact name of Registrant as specified in its charter)

Maryland

(State or other jurisdiction of incorporation or organization)

71-0720518

(I.R.S. Employer Identification No.)

2829 Townsgate Road, Suite 350

Westlake Village, California 91361

(Address of principal executive offices)

Registrant's telephone number, including area code: (805) 981-8655

Securities registered pursuant to Section 12(b) of the Act:

| Title of Each Class | Trading symbol | Name of Each Exchange on Which Registered |
|-------------------------------|----------------|---|
| Common stock, \$.01 Par Value | LTC | New York Stock Exchange |

Securities registered pursuant to Section 12(g) of the Act: **NONE**

Indicate by checkmark if the Registrant is a well-known seasoned issuer, as defined in Rule 405 of the Securities Act. Yes ☒ No ☐

Indicate by checkmark if the Registrant is not required to file reports pursuant to Section 13 or Section 15(d) of the Act. Yes ☐ No ☒

Indicate by check mark whether the Registrant (1) has filed all reports required to be filed by Section 13 or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934 during the preceding 12 months (or for such shorter period that the Registrant was required to file such reports), and (2) has been subject to such filing requirements for the past 90 days. Yes ☒ No ☐

Indicate by check mark whether the registrant has submitted electronically every Interactive Data File required to be submitted pursuant to Rule 405 of Regulation S-T (§ 232.405 of this chapter) during the preceding 12 months (or for such shorter period that the registrant was required to submit such files). Yes ☒ No ☐

Indicate by check mark whether the registrant is a large accelerated filer, an accelerated filer, a non-accelerated filer, a smaller reporting company, or an emerging growth company. See the definitions of "large accelerated filer," "accelerated filer," "smaller reporting company," and "emerging growth company" in Rule 12b-2 of the Exchange Act.:

Large accelerated filer ☒

Accelerated filer ☐

Non-accelerated filer ☐

Smaller reporting company ☐

Emerging growth company ☐

If an emerging growth company, indicate by check mark if the registrant has elected not to use the extended transition period for complying with any new or revised financial accounting standards provided pursuant to Section 13(a) of the Exchange Act ☐

Indicate by check mark whether the Registrant is a shell company (as defined in Rule 12b-2 of the Act). Yes ☐ No ☒

The aggregate market value of voting and non-voting common equity held by non-affiliates of the Registrant was approximately \$1,783,261,000 as of June 28, 2019 (the last business day of the Registrant's most recently completed second fiscal quarter).

The number of shares of common stock outstanding as of February 14, 2020 was 39,751,704.

DOCUMENTS INCORPORATED BY REFERENCE

Portions of the Registrant's definitive proxy statement relating to its 2020 Annual Meeting of Stockholders are incorporated by reference into Part III of this Annual Report on Form 10-K where indicated.

CAUTIONARY STATEMENT

This Annual Report on Form 10-K contains forward-looking statements within the meaning of Section 27A of the Securities Act of 1933, as amended, and Section 21E of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended, adopted pursuant to the Private Securities Litigation Reform Act of 1995. Statements that are not purely historical may be forward-looking. You can identify some of the forward-looking statements by their use of forward-looking words, such as “believes,” “expects,” “may,” “will,” “could,” “would,” “should,” “seeks,” “approximately,” “intends,” “plans,” “estimates” or “anticipates,” or the negative of those words or similar words. Forward-looking statements involve inherent risks and uncertainties regarding events, conditions and financial trends that may affect our future plans of operation, business strategy, results of operations and financial position. A number of important factors could cause actual results to differ materially from those included within or contemplated by such forward-looking statements, including, but not limited to, the status of the economy; the status of capital markets (including prevailing interest rates) and our access to capital; the income and returns available from investments in health care related real estate (including our ability to re-lease properties upon expiration of a lease term); the ability of our borrowers and lessees to meet their obligations to us; our reliance on a few major operators; our dependence on operators for revenue and cash flow; the bankruptcy, insolvency or financial deterioration of our lessees; potential limitations on our remedies when mortgage loans default; competition faced by our borrowers and lessees within the health care industry; regulation of the health care industry by federal, state and local governments; changes in Medicare and Medicaid reimbursement amounts (including due to federal and state budget constraints); compliance with and changes to regulations and payment policies within the health care industry; debt that we may incur and changes in financing terms; our ability to continue to qualify as a real estate investment trust; the relative illiquidity of our real estate investments; and risks and liabilities in connection with properties owned through limited liability companies and partnerships. For a discussion of these and other factors that could cause actual results to differ from those contemplated in the forward-looking statements, please see the discussion under “Risk Factors” contained in this report and in other information contained in this report and our publicly available filings with the Securities and Exchange Commission. We do not undertake any responsibility to update or revise any of these factors or to announce publicly any revisions to forward-looking statements, whether as a result of new information, future events or otherwise.

LTC Properties, Inc.

Table of Contents

| | <u>Page</u> |
|--|--------------------|
| Part I | |
| Item 1. Business | 4 |
| Item 1A. Risk Factors | 13 |
| Item 1B. Unresolved Staff Comments | 20 |
| Item 2. Properties | 21 |
| Item 3. Legal Proceedings | 23 |
| Item 4. Mine Safety Disclosures | 23 |
| Part II | |
| Item 5. Market for Registrant's Common Equity, Related Stockholder Matters and Issuer Purchases of Equity Securities | 23 |
| Item 6. Selected Financial Data | 26 |
| Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations | 27 |
| Item 7A. Quantitative and Qualitative Disclosures About Market Risk | 42 |
| Item 8. Financial Statements | 44 |
| Item 9. Changes in and Disagreements with Accountants on Accounting and Financial Disclosure | 91 |
| Item 9A. Controls and Procedures | 91 |
| Item 9B. Other Information | 94 |
| Part III | |
| Item 10. Directors, Executive Officers and Corporate Governance | 94 |
| Item 11. Executive Compensation | 94 |
| Item 12. Security Ownership of Certain Beneficial Owners and Management and Related Stockholder Matters | 94 |
| Item 13. Certain Relationships and Related Transactions, and Director Independence | 94 |
| Item 14. Principal Accountant Fees and Services | 94 |
| Part IV | |
| Item 15. Exhibits and Financial Statement Schedules | 95 |
| Item 16. Form 10-K Summary | 96 |
| SIGNATURES | 96 |

PART I

Item 1. BUSINESS

General

LTC Properties, Inc., a health care real estate investment trust (“REIT”), was incorporated on May 12, 1992 in the State of Maryland and commenced operations on August 25, 1992. We invest primarily in seniors housing and health care properties through sale-leaseback transactions, mortgage financing, joint ventures and structured finance solutions including mezzanine lending. Our primary objectives are to create, sustain and enhance stockholder equity value and provide current income for distribution to stockholders through real estate investments in seniors housing and health care properties managed by experienced operators. To meet these objectives, we attempt to invest in properties that provide opportunity for additional value and current returns to our stockholders and diversify our investment portfolio by geographic location, operator, property type and form of investment.

We primarily invest in the following type of properties:

- *Skilled nursing centers (“SNF”)* provide restorative, rehabilitative and nursing care for people not requiring the more extensive and sophisticated treatment available at acute care hospitals. Many skilled nursing facilities provide ancillary services that include occupational, speech, physical, respiratory and IV therapies, as well as sub-acute care services which are paid either by the patient, the patient’s family, private health insurance, or through the federal Medicare or state Medicaid programs.
- *Assisted living communities (“ALF”)* serve people who require assistance with activities of daily living, but do not require the constant supervision that skilled nursing facilities provide. Services are usually available 24 hours a day and include personal supervision and assistance with eating, bathing, grooming and administering medication. The facilities provide a combination of housing, supportive services, personalized assistance and health care designed to respond to individual needs.
- *Independent living communities (“ILF”)*, also known as retirement communities or senior apartments, offer a sense of community and numerous levels of service, such as laundry, housekeeping, dining options/meal plans, exercise and wellness programs, transportation, social, cultural and recreational activities, on-site security and emergency response programs. Many offer on-site conveniences like beauty/barber shops, fitness facilities, game rooms, libraries and activity centers.
- *Memory care communities (“MC”)* offer specialized options for people with Alzheimer’s disease and other forms of dementia. Purpose built, free-standing memory care facilities offer an attractive alternative for private-pay residents affected by memory loss in comparison to other accommodations that typically have been provided within a secured unit of an assisted living or skilled nursing facility. These facilities offer dedicated care and specialized programming for various conditions relating to memory loss in a secured environment that is typically smaller in scale and more residential in nature than traditional assisted living facilities. Residents require a higher level of care and more assistance with activities of daily living than in assisted living facilities. Therefore, these facilities have staff available 24 hours a day to respond to the unique needs of their residents.

We conduct and manage our business as one operating segment, rather than multiple operating segments, for internal reporting and internal decision-making purposes. We include ILF, ALF, MC, and combinations thereof in the ALF property classification.

[Table of Contents](#)

Portfolio

The following table summarizes our real estate investment portfolio as of December 31, 2019 (*dollar amounts in thousands*):

| | Gross Investments | Percentage of Investments | Twelve Months Ended December 31, 2019 | | Percentage of Revenues | Number of Properties ⁽²⁾ | Number of | |
|----------------------------------|----------------------|---------------------------------|--|--------------------|------------------------------|---|----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| | | | Rental Income ⁽¹⁾ | Interest Income | | | SNF Beds ⁽³⁾ | ALF Units ⁽³⁾ |
| Owened Properties | | | | | | | | |
| Assisted Living ⁽⁴⁾ | \$ 858,852 | 49.4 % | \$ 68,641 | \$ — | 40.7 % | 106 | — | 6,086 |
| Skilled Nursing | 596,370 | 34.2 % | 69,087 | — | 40.9 % | 70 | 8,505 | 261 |
| Under Development ⁽⁵⁾ | 17,989 | 1.0 % | — | — | — % | — | — | — |
| Other ⁽⁶⁾ | 11,360 | 0.7 % | 955 | — | 0.6 % | 1 | 118 | — |
| Total Owened Properties | 1,484,571 | 85.3 % | 138,683 | — | 82.2 % | 177 | 8,623 | 6,347 |
| Mortgage Loans | | | | | | | | |
| Skilled Nursing | 256,659 | 14.7 % | — | 29,991 | 17.8 % | 22 | 2,892 | — |
| Total Mortgage Loans | 256,659 | 14.7 % | — | 29,991 | 17.8 % | 22 | 2,892 | — |
| Total Portfolio | \$ 1,741,230 | 100.0 % | \$ 138,683 | \$ 29,991 | 100.0 % | 199 | 11,515 | 6,347 |

| Summary of Properties by Type | Gross Investments | Percentage of Investments | Twelve Months Ended December 31, 2019 | | Percentage of Revenues | Number of Properties ⁽²⁾ | Number of | |
|----------------------------------|----------------------|---------------------------------|--|--------------------|------------------------------|---|----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| | | | Rental Income ⁽¹⁾ | Interest Income | | | SNF Beds ⁽³⁾ | ALF Units ⁽³⁾ |
| Assisted Living ⁽⁴⁾ | \$ 858,852 | 49.4 % | \$ 68,641 | \$ — | 40.7 % | 106 | — | 6,086 |
| Skilled Nursing | 853,029 | 48.9 % | 69,087 | 29,991 | 58.7 % | 92 | 11,397 | 261 |
| Under Development ⁽⁵⁾ | 17,989 | 1.0 % | — | — | — % | — | — | — |
| Other ⁽⁶⁾ | 11,360 | 0.7 % | 955 | — | 0.6 % | 1 | 118 | — |
| Total Portfolio | \$ 1,741,230 | 100.0 % | \$ 138,683 | \$ 29,991 | 100.0 % | 199 | 11,515 | 6,347 |

(1) Excludes variable rental income of \$15,998 related to lessee reimbursement of our real estate taxes and \$1,926 adjustment for collectibility of rental income.

(2) We have investments in 28 states leased or mortgaged to 30 different operators.

(3) See *Item 2. Properties* for discussion of bed/unit count.

(4) Includes ILF, ALF, MC, and combinations thereof.

(5) Represents two development projects, consisting of a 78-unit ALF/MC located in Oregon and a 90-bed SNF in Missouri.

(6) Includes three parcels of land held-for-use and one behavioral health care hospital.

In addition to the information in the table above, see *Item 2. Properties* for more information about our portfolio.

As of December 31, 2019, we had \$1.4 billion in carrying value of net real estate investments, consisting of \$1.1 billion or 81.7% invested in owned and leased properties and \$0.3 billion or 18.3% invested in mortgage loans secured by first mortgages.

[Table of Contents](#)

Owned Properties. The following table summarizes our investment in owned properties at December 31, 2019 (*dollar amounts in thousands*):

| Type of Property | Gross Investment | Percentage of Investment | Number of Properties ⁽¹⁾ | Number of | | Average Investment per Bed/Unit |
|----------------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|---------------------------------|
| | | | | SNF Beds ⁽²⁾ | ALF Units ⁽²⁾ | |
| Assisted Living ⁽³⁾ | \$ 858,852 | 57.9 % | 106 | — | 6,086 | \$ 141.12 |
| Skilled Nursing | 596,370 | 40.2 % | 70 | 8,505 | 261 | \$ 68.03 |
| Under Development ⁽⁴⁾ | 17,989 | 1.2 % | — | — | — | — |
| Other ⁽⁵⁾ | 11,360 | 0.7 % | 1 | 118 | — | — |
| Total | \$ 1,484,571 | 100.0 % | 177 | 8,623 | 6,347 | |

(1) We have investments in 28 states leased to 30 different operators.

(2) See *Item 2. Properties* for discussion of bed/unit count.

(3) Includes ILF, ALF, MC, and combinations thereof.

(4) Represents two development projects, consisting of a 78-unit ALF/MC located in Oregon and a 90-bed SNF located in Missouri.

(5) Includes three parcels of land held-for-use and one behavioral health care hospital.

Owned properties are leased pursuant to non-cancelable operating leases generally with an initial term of 10 to 15 years. Many of the leases contain renewal options. The leases provide for fixed minimum base rent during the initial and renewal periods. The majority of our leases contain provisions for specified annual increases over the rents of the prior year and that increase is generally computed in one of four ways depending on specific provisions of each lease:

- (i) a specified percentage increase over the prior year's rent, generally between 2.0% and 3.0%;
- (ii) a calculation based on the Consumer Price Index;
- (iii) as a percentage of facility revenues in excess of base amounts; or
- (iv) specific dollar increases.

Each lease is a triple net lease which requires the lessee to pay all taxes, insurance, maintenance and repairs, capital and non-capital expenditures and other costs necessary in the operations of the facilities. Generally our leases provide for one or more of the following: security deposits, property tax impounds, and credit enhancements such as corporate or personal guarantees or letters of credit. In addition, our leases are typically structured as master leases and multiple master leases with one operator, and are generally cross defaulted. The following table summarizes the concentration of our top ten operators of owned properties for 2019 and percentage of rental revenue, excluding rental income from properties sold, variable rental income due to lessee reimbursement of our real estate taxes, and adjustment for collectibility of rental income for those operators for 2019 and 2018:

| Lessee | Property Type | Percent of Rental Revenue | |
|---|---------------|---------------------------|--------|
| | | 2019 | 2018 |
| Senior Lifestyle | ILF/ALF/MC | 14.6 % | 14.6 % |
| Senior Care Centers, LLC | SNF | 11.6 % | 10.9 % |
| Brookdale Senior Living Communities, Inc. | ALF/MC | 10.3 % | 12.3 % |
| Carespring Healthcare Management, LLC | SNF | 8.0 % | 5.8 % |
| Preferred Care, Inc. | ALF/SNF | 6.3 % | 7.9 % |
| Fundamental Long Term Care Company | SNF/OTH | 6.0 % | 6.3 % |
| Traditions Senior Management, Inc. | ILF/ALF/SNF | 5.9 % | 6.0 % |
| Genesis Healthcare | ALF/SNF | 5.8 % | 6.2 % |
| Anthem Memory Care | MC | 5.4 % | 3.7 % |
| Juniper Communities, LLC | ALF/MC | 4.8 % | 5.0 % |

[Table of Contents](#)

Mortgage Loans. As part of our strategy of making long-term investments in properties used in the provision of long-term health care services, we provide mortgage financing on such properties based on our established investment underwriting criteria. We have also provided construction loans that by their terms convert into purchase/lease transactions or permanent financing mortgage loans upon completion of construction. Substantially all of our mortgage loan investments currently relate to skilled nursing facilities. The following table summarizes our investments in mortgage loans secured by first mortgages at December 31, 2019 (*dollar amounts in thousands*):

| Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾ | Maturity | Gross Investment | Type of Property | Percentage of Investment | Loans ⁽²⁾ | Number of Properties ⁽³⁾ | SNF Beds | Investment per Bed/Unit |
|------------------------------|----------|-------------------|------------------|--------------------------|----------------------|-------------------------------------|--------------|-------------------------|
| 9.9% | 2043 | \$ 186,121 | SNF | 72.5 % | 1 | 15 | 2,029 | \$ 91.73 |
| 9.2% | 2045 | 36,076 | SNF | 14.1 % | 1 | 4 | 501 | \$ 72.01 |
| 9.4% | 2045 | 19,512 | SNF | 7.6 % | 1 | 2 | 205 | \$ 95.18 |
| 9.4% | 2045 | 14,950 | SNF | 5.8 % | 1 | 1 | 157 | \$ 95.22 |
| Total | | \$ 256,659 | | 100.0 % | 4 | 22 | 2,892 | \$ 88.75 |

(1) The majority of the mortgage loans provide for annual increases in the interest rate after a certain time period based upon a specified increase of 2.25%.

(2) Some loans contain certain guarantees and/or provide for certain facility fees.

(3) Our mortgage loans are secured by properties located in one state with one borrower.

In general, the mortgage loans may not be prepaid except in the event of the sale of the collateral property to a third-party that is not affiliated with the borrower, although partial prepayments (including the prepayment premium) are often permitted where a mortgage loan is secured by more than one property upon a sale of one or more, but not all, of the collateral properties to a third-party which is not an affiliate of the borrower. The terms of the mortgage loans generally impose a premium upon prepayment of the loans depending upon the period in which the prepayment occurs, whether such prepayment was permitted or required, and certain other conditions such as upon the sale of the property under a pre-existing purchase option, destruction or condemnation, or other circumstances as approved by us. The prepayment premium is based on a yield maintenance formula. In addition to a lien on the mortgaged property, the loans are generally secured by certain non-real estate assets of the properties and contain certain other security provisions in the form of letters of credit and/or security deposits.

Investment Policies and Strategies

Our investment policy is to invest primarily in income-producing seniors housing and health care properties. Over the past three years, we have underwritten acquisitions of seniors housing communities and health care centers and 4 parcels of land for a total of approximately \$265.7 million.

Historically our investments have consisted of:

- fee ownership of seniors housing and skilled nursing properties that are leased to operators;
- mortgage loans secured by seniors housing and skilled nursing properties; or
- participation in such investments indirectly through investments in mezzanine loans and real estate partnerships or other entities that themselves make direct investments in such loans or properties.

In evaluating potential investments, we consider factors such as:

- type of property;
- location;
- competition within the local market and evaluation of the impact resulting from any potential new development projects in construction or anticipated to be approved by local authorities;
- construction quality, condition and design of the property;

[Table of Contents](#)

- current and anticipated cash flow of the property and its adequacy to meet operational needs and lease obligations or debt service obligations;
- experience, reputation and solvency of the operating companies providing services;
- payor mix of private, managed care, Medicare and Medicaid patients;
- growth, tax and regulatory environments of the communities in which the properties are located;
- occupancy and demand for similar properties in the area surrounding the property; and
- Medicaid reimbursement policies and plans of the state in which the property is located.

Prior to an investment, we conduct a property site review to assess the general physical condition of the property and the potential of additional services. In addition, we review third-party environmental reports, land surveys, and market studies (if applicable) as well as conduct a financial due diligence review of the property before the investment is made.

We believe skilled nursing centers are the lowest cost provider for certain levels of acuity; therefore, such facilities play a vital role in our nation's health care delivery system. Our investments include direct ownership, development, first and second mortgages secured by skilled nursing centers and mezzanine loans. We prefer to invest in a property that has a significant market presence in its community and where state certificate of need and/or licensing procedures limit the entry of competing properties.

We believe that assisted living, independent living and memory care communities are an important sector in the seniors housing and health care industry and our investments include direct ownership, development, real estate joint ventures, mezzanine loans and mortgages secured by assisted living, independent living and/or memory care communities.

We may incur additional indebtedness when, in the opinion of our Board of Directors, it is advisable. We may incur such indebtedness to make investments in additional seniors housing and health care properties or to meet the distribution requirements imposed upon REITs under the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended. For other short-term purposes, we may, from time to time, negotiate lines of credit, or arrange for other short-term borrowings from banks or otherwise. We may also arrange for long-term borrowings through public or private offerings or from institutional investors.

In addition, we may incur mortgage indebtedness on real estate which we have acquired through purchase, foreclosure or otherwise. We may also obtain mortgage financing for unleveraged or underleveraged properties in which we have invested or may refinance properties acquired on a leveraged basis.

We seek to diversify our portfolio by operator, by property type, and geographically. Our primary marketing and business development strategy is to increase awareness of our presence and build long-term relationships in the seniors housing and health care industry by supporting targeted industry trade organizations, attending industry specific conferences and events attended by seniors housing and care providers, and seeking out speaking engagements at industry related events as well as interviews in industry publications. We believe this targeted marketing and business development effort has provided deal flow opportunities and will continue to provide opportunities for new investments in 2020. Since competition from investors as well as other capital providers for large transactions consisting of fully-marketed, multi-property portfolios generally result in valuations above our targeted investment criteria, our marketing and business development efforts focus on sourcing relationships with regionally based operating companies to execute on single property transactions (for acquisition, mortgage financing or development), or smaller multi-property portfolios that are not broadly marketed by third-party intermediaries which complement our historic investment execution and are priced at yields that are accretive to our stockholders.

Competition

In the health care industry, we compete for real property investments with health care providers, other health care related REITs, real estate partnerships, banks, private equity funds, venture capital funds and other investors. Many

of our competitors are significantly larger and have greater financial resources and lower cost of capital than we have available to us. Our ability to compete successfully for real property investments will be determined by numerous factors, including our ability to identify suitable acquisition targets, our ability to negotiate acceptable terms for any such acquisition and the availability and our cost of capital.

The lessees and borrowers of our properties compete on a local, regional and, in some instances, national basis with other health care providers. The ability of the lessee or borrower to compete successfully for patients or residents at our properties depends upon several factors, including the levels of care and services provided by the lessees or borrowers, the reputation of the providers, physician referral patterns, physical appearances of the properties, family preferences, financial condition of the operator and other competitive systems of health care delivery within the community, population and demographics.

REIT Tax Status

We have elected to be taxed as a REIT under Sections 856 through 860 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended, or the Code. To maintain our qualification as a REIT, we must meet a number of organizational and operational requirements, including a requirement that we annually distribute to our shareholders at least 90% of our REIT taxable income, determined without regard to the dividends paid deduction and excluding net capital gains. As a REIT, we generally are not subject to U.S. federal income tax on the taxable income we distribute to our shareholders. If we fail to qualify as a REIT in any taxable year, we will be subject to U.S. federal income tax at the generally applicable corporate tax rate. Even if we qualify for taxation as a REIT, we may be subject to certain state and local taxes on our income, property or net worth and U.S. federal income and excise taxes on our undistributed income.

Health Care Regulation

Overview

The health care industry is heavily regulated by the government. Our borrowers and lessees who operate health care facilities are subject to extensive regulation by federal, state and local governments. These laws and regulations are subject to frequent and substantial changes resulting from legislation, adoption of rules and regulations, and administrative and judicial interpretations of existing law. These changes may have a dramatic effect on the definition of permissible or impermissible activities, the relative costs associated with doing business and the amount of reimbursement by both government and other third-party payors. These changes may be applied retroactively. The ultimate timing or effect of these changes cannot be predicted. The failure of any borrower of funds from us or lessee of any of our properties to comply with such laws, requirements and regulations could result in sanctions or remedies such as denials of payment for new Medicare and Medicaid admissions, civil monetary penalties, state oversight and loss of Medicare and Medicaid participation or licensure. Such action could affect our borrower's or lessee's ability to operate its facility or facilities and could adversely affect such borrower's or lessee's ability to make debt or lease payments to us.

The properties we own and the manner in which they are operated are affected by changes in the reimbursement, licensing and certification policies of federal, state and local governments. Properties may also be affected by changes in accreditation standards or procedures of accrediting agencies. In addition, expansion (including the addition of new beds or services or acquisition of medical equipment) and occasionally the discontinuation of services of health care facilities are, in some states, subjected to state and regulatory approval through "certificate of need" laws and regulations.

Health Care Reform and Other Legislative Developments

In March 2010, President Obama signed into law the Patient Protection and Affordable Care Act, as amended (the "Affordable Care Act"). The Affordable Care Act is designed to expand access to affordable health insurance, contain health care costs, and institute a variety of health policy reforms. This sweeping law expanded the insured population, but also reduced federal health care spending and imposed additional requirements on our lessees and borrowers. Among other things, the Affordable Care Act: reduced Medicare skilled nursing facility reimbursement by a so-called "productivity adjustment" based on economy-wide productivity gains; required the development of a value-

based purchasing program for Medicare skilled nursing facility services; authorized bundled payment programs, which can include post-acute services; and provided incentives to state Medicaid programs to promote community-based care as an alternative to institutional long-term care services. In addition, the Affordable Care Act impacts both us and our lessees and borrowers as employers, including requirements related to the health insurance we offer to our respective employees. Many aspects of the Affordable Care Act have been implemented through regulations and subregulatory guidance, as discussed further below. President Trump and some members of Congress have called for repeal of the Affordable Care Act and replacement with alternative reforms. In December 2017, President Trump signed into law a tax reform bill that repeals the Affordable Care Act's penalty for individuals who fail to maintain health coverage meeting certain minimum standards. Additional revisions of the Affordable Care Act could be made in future, although the details and timing of any such actions are unknown at this time. There can be no assurance that the implementation of the Affordable Care Act or any subsequent modifications or related legal challenges will not adversely impact the operations, cash flows or financial condition of our lessees and borrowers, which subsequently could materially adversely impact our revenue and operations.

Under the sequestration provisions of the Budget Control Act of 2011, as amended, a 2% cut to Medicare payments to providers and health plans cuts generally has applied to Medicare fee-for-service claims on or after April 1, 2013. As further amended by subsequent legislation, the Medicare sequestration cuts are currently scheduled to be applied through fiscal year 2029, although Congress and the Administration could enact legislation to extend or modify sequestration at any time. There can be no assurances that enacted or future budget control mechanisms will not have an adverse impact on the financial condition of our borrowers and lessees, which subsequently could materially adversely impact our company.

The Protecting Access to Medicare Act of 2014 required the Secretary of the Department of Health and Human Services to develop a skilled nursing facility "value-based purchasing program" tying Medicare payments to skilled nursing facilities to their performance on certain new readmissions measures, applicable to services furnished beginning October 1, 2018. The Medicare Access and CHIP Reauthorization Act of 2015 set the annual skilled nursing facility prospective payment system update for fiscal year 2018 at 1%, and the Bipartisan Budget Act of 2018 established an update of 2.4% for fiscal year 2019. Additional reforms affecting the payment for and availability of health care services have been proposed at the state level and adopted by certain states.

Congress and state legislatures can be expected to continue to review and assess alternative health care delivery systems and payment methodologies, including potential changes in Medicare and Medicaid payment policy for skilled nursing facility services and other types of post-acute care. Additional changes in laws, new interpretations of existing laws, or other changes in payment methodologies may have a dramatic effect on the definition of permissible or impermissible activities, the relative costs associated with doing business and the amount of reimbursement by the government and other third-party payors. There can be no assurances that enacted or future legislation will not have an adverse impact on the financial condition of our borrowers and lessees, which subsequently could materially adversely impact our company.

Reimbursement

The ability of our borrowers and lessees to generate revenue and profit determines the underlying value of that property to us. Revenues of our borrowers and lessees of skilled nursing centers are generally derived from payments for patient care. Sources of such payments for skilled nursing facilities include the federal Medicare program, state Medicaid programs, private insurance carriers, managed care organizations, preferred provider arrangements, and self-insured employers, as well as the patients themselves.

A significant portion of the revenue of our skilled nursing center borrowers and lessees is derived from governmentally-funded reimbursement programs, such as Medicare and Medicaid. Because of significant health care costs paid by such government programs, both federal and state governments have adopted and continue to consider various health care reform proposals to control health care costs. In many instances, revenues from Medicaid programs are insufficient to cover the actual costs incurred in providing care to Medicaid patients. In addition, all states have been making changes to their long-term care delivery systems that emphasize home and community-based long-term care services, in some cases coupled with cost-controls for institutional providers. Increasingly, state Medicaid programs are providing coverage through managed care programs under contracts with private health plans, which is intended to

decrease state Medicaid costs. The federal government also has adopted various policies to promote community-based alternatives to institutional services. The Trump Administration and Congress are also considering revising federal payments to state Medicaid programs to establish block grants or impose per capita limits on federal Medicaid payments to states. On January 30, 2020, the Trump Administration announced that states could apply to participate in a new Medicaid “Healthy Adult Opportunity” (“HAO”) Demonstration project, which would reimburse participating states under a capped aggregate or per-capita federal financial participation financing model in exchange for the states gaining greater flexibility in the scope and administration of their Medicaid programs for certain beneficiary populations (individuals qualifying for Medicaid based on need for long-term care services and supports would be exempt). As states and the federal government continue to respond to budget pressures, future reduction in Medicaid payments for skilled nursing facility services could have an adverse effect on the financial condition of our borrowers and lessees which could, in turn, adversely impact the timing or level of their payments to us.

With regard to the Medicare program, over the years there have been efforts to contain Medicare fee-for-service spending, promote Medicare managed care, and, more recently, tie reimbursement to quality and value of care. CMS annually updates Medicare skilled nursing facility prospective payment system rates and other policies. On July 31, 2018, CMS issued a final rule updating skilled nursing facility rates and policies for fiscal year 2019. The final rule includes a 2.4% payment increase, which CMS projected will increase overall payments to skilled nursing facilities by \$820 million in fiscal year 2019 compared with fiscal year 2018 levels. The final rule also replaced the existing Resource Utilization Groups, Version IV (“RUG-IV”) case mix classification system with a new model beginning in fiscal year 2020, which began October 1, 2019. The new case mix classification system, called the “Patient-Driven Payment Model,” bases Medicare payment on resident needs rather than the amount of therapy a resident receives. On July 30, 2019, CMS issued its final fiscal year 2020 Medicare skilled nursing facility update. Under the final rule, CMS projects Medicare aggregate payments to skilled nursing facilities will increase by \$851 million, or 2.4%, for fiscal year 2020 compared with fiscal year 2019. The final rule also addresses implementation of the Patient-Driven Payment Model case mix classification system, changes to the group therapy definition in the skilled nursing facility setting, and various skilled nursing facility Value-Based Purchasing (“VBP”) Program and quality reporting program policies. Under the VBP Program, which went into effect October 1, 2018, CMS reduces Medicare payments to skilled nursing facilities by 2%. CMS then returns approximately 60% of the withheld amount to skilled nursing facilities based on their relative performance on a readmission measure. The remaining portion of the withheld amount will be retained in the Medicare Trust Fund. There can be no assurance that any future reductions in Medicare skilled nursing facility payment rates or other policy changes impacting long-term care facilities would not have an adverse effect on the financial condition of our borrowers and lessees which could, in turn, adversely impact the timing or level of their payments to us.

On July 18, 2019, CMS published a final rule that eliminates the prohibition on pre-dispute binding arbitration agreements between long-term care facilities and their residents. The rule also strengthens the transparency of arbitration agreements and makes other changes to arbitration requirements for long-term care facilities. There can be no assurance that these rules or future regulations modifying Medicare skilled nursing facility payment rates or other requirements for Medicare and/or Medicaid participation will not have an adverse effect on the financial condition of our borrowers and lessees which could, in turn, adversely impact the timing or level of their payments to us.

CMS also has implemented a variety of Medicare bundled payment programs that seek to promote greater care coordination and more efficient use of resources. Certain of these models, such as the Medicare Comprehensive Care for Joint Replacement and Bundled Payments for Care Improvement Advanced models, have impacted post-acute care, including skilled nursing facility services. There can be no assurances that new Medicare payment models will not adversely affect revenues of our skilled nursing center borrowers and lessees and thereby adversely affect those borrowers’ and lessees’ abilities to make their debt or lease payments to us.

Moreover, health care facilities continue to experience pressures from private payors attempting to control costs; reimbursement from private payors has in some cases fallen relative to government payors. Governmental and public concern regarding health care costs may result in significant reductions in payment to health care facilities, and there can be no assurance that future payment rates for either governmental or private payors will be sufficient to cover cost increases in providing services to patients. Any changes in reimbursement policies which reduce reimbursement to levels that are insufficient to cover the cost of providing patient care could adversely affect revenues of our skilled nursing center borrowers and lessees and to a much lesser extent our assisted living community borrowers and lessees and thereby adversely affect those borrowers’ and lessees’ abilities to make their debt or lease payments to us. Failure of

the borrowers or lessees to make their debt or lease payments would have a direct and material adverse impact on us.

Fraud and Abuse Enforcement

Various federal and state laws govern financial and other arrangements between health care providers that participate in, receive payments from, or make or receive referrals for work in connection with government funded health care programs, including Medicare and Medicaid. These laws, known as the fraud and abuse laws, include the federal anti-kickback statute, which prohibits, among other things, knowingly and willfully soliciting, receiving, offering or paying any remuneration directly or indirectly in return for, or to induce, the referral, or arrange for the referral, of an individual to a person for the furnishing of an item or service for which payment may be made under federal health care programs. In addition, the federal physician self-referral law, commonly known as the Stark Law, prohibits physicians and certain other types of practitioners from making referrals for certain designated health services paid in whole or in part by Medicare and Medicaid to entities with which the practitioner or a member of the practitioner's immediate family has a financial relationship, unless the financial relationship fits within an applicable exception to the Stark Law. The Stark Law also prohibits the entity receiving the referral from seeking payment under the Medicare program for services rendered pursuant to a prohibited referral. Sanctions for violating the Stark Law include civil monetary penalties of up to \$25,820 per prohibited service provided, assessments equal to three times the dollar value of each such service provided and exclusion from the Medicare and Medicaid programs. Many states have enacted similar fraud and abuse laws which are not necessarily limited to items and services for which payment is made by federal health care programs. Violations of these laws may result in fines, imprisonment, denial of payment for services, and exclusion from federal and/or other state-funded programs. Other federal and state laws authorize the imposition of penalties, including criminal and civil fines and exclusion from participation in federal health care programs for submitting false claims, improper billing and other offenses. Federal and state government agencies have continued rigorous enforcement of criminal and civil fraud and abuse laws in the health care arena. Our borrowers and lessees are subject to many of these laws, and some of them could in the future become the subject of a governmental enforcement action.

Environmental Regulation

Under various federal, state and local environmental laws, ordinances and regulations, an owner of real property or a secured lender (such as us) may be liable for the costs of removal or remediation of hazardous or toxic substances at, under or disposed of in connection with such property, as well as other potential costs relating to hazardous or toxic substances (including government fines and damages for injuries to persons and adjacent property). Such laws often impose such liability without regard to whether the owner or secured lender knew of, or was responsible for, the presence or disposal of such substances and may be imposed on the owner or secured lender in connection with the activities of an operator of the property. The cost of any required remediation, removal, fines or personal or property damages and the owner's or secured lender's liability therefore could exceed the value of the property, and/or the assets of the owner or secured lender. In addition, the presence of such substances, or the failure to properly dispose of or remediate such substances, may adversely affect the owner's ability to sell or rent such property or to borrow using such property as collateral which, in turn, would reduce our revenues.

Although the mortgage loans that we provide and leases covering our properties require the borrower and the lessee to indemnify us for certain environmental liabilities, the scope of such obligations may be limited and we cannot assure that any such borrower or lessee would be able to fulfill its indemnification obligations.

Insurance

It is our current policy, and we intend to continue this policy, that all borrowers of funds from us and lessees of any of our properties secure adequate comprehensive property and general and professional liability insurance that covers us as well as the borrower and/or lessee. Although we actively monitor and seek to ensure compliance with our policies, we may be subject to loss for any number of reasons, such as, noncompliance on the part of our lessees/borrowers, losses that exceed covered limits or that aren't covered, inability of lessees/borrowers to obtain insurance on commercially reasonable terms, bankruptcy of a carrier, or insufficient tail coverage. We contend that as a non-possessory landlord we are not generally responsible for what takes place on real estate we do not possess, claims including general and professional liability claims may still be asserted against us which may result in costs and exposure for which insurance is not available. Certain risks may be uninsurable, not economically insurable or insurance may not

be available and there can be no assurance that we, a borrower or lessee will have adequate funds to cover all contingencies. If an uninsured loss or a loss in excess of insured limits occurs with respect to one or more of our properties, we could be subject to an adverse claim including claims for general or professional liability, could lose the capital that we have invested in the properties, as well as the anticipated future revenue for the properties and, in the case of debt which is with recourse to us, we would remain obligated for any mortgage debt or other financial obligations related to the properties. Certain losses, such as losses due to floods or seismic activity if insurance is available, may be insured subject to certain limitations including large deductibles or co-payments and policy limits.

Employees

At December 31, 2019, we employed 22 people. Our employees are not members of any labor union, and we consider our relations with our employees to be excellent.

Investor Information

We make available to the public free of charge through our internet website our Annual Report on Form 10-K, Quarterly Reports on Form 10-Q, Current Reports on Form 8-K, and amendments to those reports filed or furnished pursuant to Section 13(a) or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended, as soon as reasonably practicable after we electronically file such reports with, or furnish such reports to, the Securities and Exchange Commission (“SEC”). Our internet website address is www.LTCreit.com. We are not including the information contained on our website as part of, or incorporating it by reference into, this Annual Report on Form 10-K.

The SEC also maintains an internet website that contains reports, proxy statements and other information we file. The internet address of the SEC website is www.sec.gov.

You may contact our Investor Relations Department at:

LTC Properties, Inc.
2829 Townsgate Road, Suite 350
Westlake Village, California 91361
Attn: Investor Relations
(805) 981-8655

Item 1A. RISK FACTORS

This section discusses risk factors that may affect our business, operations, and financial condition. If any of these risks, as well as other risks and uncertainties that we have not yet identified or that we currently think are not material, actually occur, we could be materially adversely affected and the value of our securities could decline. In addition, these risk factors contain “forward-looking statements” as discussed above under the heading “Cautionary Statement.” The following information should be read in conjunction with Management’s Discussion and Analysis, and the consolidated financial statements and related notes in this Annual Report on Form 10-K.

A Failure to Maintain or Increase our Dividend Could Reduce the Market Price of Our Stock. The ability to maintain or raise our common dividend is dependent, to a large part, on growth of funds available for distribution. This growth in turn depends upon increased revenues from additional investments and loans, rental increases and mortgage rate increases.

We May Have Limited Access to Capital At Times, Which Could Cause Our Growth to Slow. A REIT is required to make dividend distributions and retains little cash flow for growth. As a result, growth for a REIT is generally through the steady investment of new capital in real estate assets. At December 31, 2019, we had \$4.2 million of cash on hand, \$506.1 million available under our unsecured revolving line of credit. We also have the potential ability to access the capital markets through the issuance of \$200.0 million of common stock under our equity distribution agreement and an indeterminate amount through the issuance of debt and/or equity securities under an automatic shelf registration statement. As a result, we currently believe our liquidity and various sources of available capital are sufficient to fund operations and development commitments, meet debt service obligations (both principal and interest), make dividend distributions and finance future investments should we determine such future investments are financially

feasible. However, there may be times when we will have limited access to capital from the equity and/or debt markets. During such periods, virtually all of our available capital would be required to meet existing commitments and to reduce existing debt. We may not be able, during such periods, to obtain additional equity and/or debt capital or dispose of assets on favorable terms, if at all, at the time we require additional capital to acquire health care properties on a competitive basis or meet our obligations.

Income and Returns from Health Care Facilities Can be Volatile. There is a possibility that the health care properties in which we invest will not generate income sufficient to meet operating expenses, will generate income and capital appreciation, if any, at rates lower than those anticipated or will yield returns lower than those available through investments in comparable real estate or other investments. Income from properties and yields from investments in our properties may be affected by many factors, including changes in governmental regulation (such as zoning laws and government payment), general or local economic conditions (such as fluctuations in interest rates and employment conditions), the available local supply of and demand for improved real estate, a reduction in rental income as the result of an inability to maintain occupancy levels, natural disasters (such as hurricanes, earthquakes and floods) or similar factors.

We Depend on Lease and Interest Income from Real Estate Investments. Approximately 98.6% of our revenue for the year ended December 31, 2019, was derived from lease and interest income from real estate investments. Our revenue would be adversely affected if a significant number of our borrowers or lessees were unable to meet their obligations to us or if we were unable to lease our properties or make mortgage loans on economically favorable terms. There can be no assurance that any lessee will exercise its option to renew its lease upon the expiration of the initial term. There can be no assurance that if such failure to renew were to occur, or if we did not re-lease a property to a current lessee, we could lease the property to others on favorable terms, at the same rent as the current rent, or on a timely basis.

We Rely on a Few Major Operators. During the year ended December 31, 2019, approximately 35.8% of our revenues from leases and interest income from real estate investments were generated from three operators. The failure, inability or unwillingness of these operators to meet their obligations to us could materially reduce our cash flow as well as our results of operations, which could in turn reduce the amount of dividends we pay, cause our stock price to decline and have other material adverse effects on our business, results of operations and financial condition.

We Depend on our Operators For Revenue and Cash Flow. Substantially all of our revenues and sources of cash flows from operations are derived from operating lease rentals and interest earned on outstanding loans receivable. Our investments in owned properties and mortgage loans represent our primary source of liquidity to fund distributions and are dependent upon the performance of the operators on their lease and loan obligations and the rates earned thereon. Our financial position and ability to make distributions may be adversely affected by financial difficulties experienced by any of our lessees or borrowers, or in the event any such operator does not renew and/or extend its relationship with us or our borrowers when it expires.

The Bankruptcy, Insolvency or Financial Deterioration of our Lessees Could Delay or Prevent Us From Collecting Unpaid Rents or Require Us to Find New Tenants to Operate our Properties. We have limited control over the success or failure of our operators' businesses. If an operator experiences financial or legal difficulties, the operator may fail to make its rent payments when due or declare bankruptcy, either of which could result in the termination of the operator's lease and adversely affect us. In the case of a master lease, this risk is magnified, as an operator default could reduce or eliminate rental revenue from several properties. Over the past three years, four of our operators have had or continue to have financial or legal difficulties resulting in non-payment of rent or bankruptcy. See *Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations—Executive Overview—Portfolio Overview—Update on Certain Operators* for further discussion. If an operator is unable to comply with the terms of its leases, we may be forced to modify the leases in ways that are unfavorable to us. Alternatively, the failure of an operator to perform its obligations under its lease or other agreements with us could force us to declare a default, terminate the lease and transition or sell the property. We cannot provide any assurances that we would be able to find a suitable replacement operator, re-lease the property on substantially equivalent or better terms than the prior lease, or at all, successfully reposition the property for other uses, or sell the property on terms that are favorable to us. If a lessee seeks bankruptcy protection, the Bankruptcy Court may impose an automatic stay that would preclude us from collecting pre-bankruptcy obligations from that operator or seizing its property. An operator bankruptcy could also delay our efforts to collect past

due amounts owed to us under the applicable lease and ultimately preclude collection of all or a portion of those amounts. In such a case, we may recover substantially less than the full value of any secured or unsecured claims we hold.

Our Remedies May Be Limited When Mortgage Loans Default. To the extent we invest in mortgage loans, such mortgage loans may or may not be recourse obligations of the borrower and generally will not be insured or guaranteed by governmental agencies or otherwise. In the event of a default under such obligations, we may have to foreclose on the property underlying the mortgage or protect our interest by acquiring title to a property and thereafter make substantial improvements or repairs in order to maximize the property's investment potential. Borrowers may contest enforcement of foreclosure or other remedies, seek bankruptcy protection against such enforcement and/or bring claims for lender liability in response to actions to enforce mortgage obligations. If a borrower seeks bankruptcy protection, the Bankruptcy Court may impose an automatic stay that would preclude us from enforcing foreclosure or other remedies against the borrower. Declines in the value of the property may prevent us from realizing an amount equal to our mortgage loan upon foreclosure.

Our Borrowers and Lessees Face Competition in the Health Care Industry. The long-term care industry is highly competitive and we expect that it may become more competitive in the future. Our borrowers and lessees are competing with numerous other companies providing similar long-term care services or alternatives such as home health agencies, hospices, life care at home, community-based service programs, retirement communities and convalescent centers. Additionally, our borrowers and lessees are employers who compete for labor. Accordingly, our borrowers and lessees are sensitive to changes in the labor market and wages and benefits offered to their employees, which can impact their ability to remain competitive. There can be no assurance that our borrowers and lessees will not encounter increased competition in the future which could limit their ability to attract residents or expand their businesses and therefore affect their ability to make their debt or lease payments to us.

The Health Care Industry is Heavily Regulated by the Government. Our borrowers and lessees who operate health care facilities are subject to extensive regulation by federal, state and local governments. These laws and regulations are subject to frequent and substantial changes resulting from legislation, adoption of rules and regulations, and administrative and judicial interpretations of existing law. These changes may have a dramatic effect on the definition of permissible or impermissible activities, the relative costs associated with doing business and the amount of reimbursement by both government and other third-party payors. These changes may be applied retroactively. The ultimate timing or effect of these changes cannot be predicted. For instance, the Patient Protection and Affordable Care Act, as amended (the "Affordable Care Act") may be subject to revision, replacement, or repeal. In addition, CMS has adopted regulations that impose new standards for long-term care facilities participating in the Medicare and Medicaid programs. See *Item 1. Business—Health Care Regulation*. The failure of any borrower of funds from us or lessee of any of our properties to comply with such laws, requirements and regulations could affect its ability to operate its facility or facilities and could adversely affect such lessee's or borrower's ability to make lease or debt payments to us.

Federal and State Health Care Cost Containment Measures Including Reductions in Reimbursement From Third-Party Payors Such as Medicare and Medicaid Could Adversely Affect Us and The Ability of Our Operators to Make Payments to Us. The ability of our borrowers and lessees to generate revenue and profit determines the underlying value of that property to us. Revenues of our borrowers and skilled nursing center lessees are generally derived from payments for patient care. Sources of such payments include the federal Medicare program, state Medicaid programs, private insurance carriers, health care service plans, health maintenance organizations, preferred provider arrangements, self-insured employers, as well as the patients themselves.

The health care industry continues to face increased government and private payor pressure on health care providers to control costs. Federal legislative and regulatory policies have been adopted and may continue to be proposed that would reduce Medicare and/or Medicaid payments to nursing facilities. Moreover, state budget pressures continue to result in adoption of Medicaid provider payment reductions in some states. Increasingly, state Medicaid programs are providing coverage through managed care programs under contracts with private health plans, which is intended to decrease state Medicaid costs. The Trump Administration and Congress are also considering revising federal payments to state Medicaid programs to establish block grants or impose per capita limits on federal Medicaid payments to states, and the Trump Administration has announced that states may apply to receive payment on such a basis for limited patient populations under a new "Healthy Adult Opportunity" (HAO) Demonstration. See *Item 1. Business—Health*

Care Regulation. In light of continuing federal and state Medicaid program reforms, budget cuts, and regulatory initiatives, no assurance can be given that the implementation of such regulations and reforms will not have a material adverse effect on the financial condition or results of operations of our lessees and/or borrowers which, in turn, could affect their ability to meet their contractual obligations to us.

Insurance Coverage Maintained by Our Borrowers and Lessees May Not Adequately Insure Against Losses. As a non-possessory landlord, we contend we are not generally responsible for what takes place on real estate we do not possess. Although we require our borrowers and lessees to secure adequate comprehensive liability insurance that covers us as well as the borrower or lessee, we may be subject to losses due to noncompliance or insufficient coverage. In addition, certain risks may be uninsurable, not economically insurable or insurance may not be available. There can be no assurance that we, a borrower or lessee will have adequate insurance or funds to cover all contingencies. If an uninsured loss occurs or a loss exceeds policy limits, we could lose both invested capital and anticipated revenues from a property, thereby reducing a property's cash flow and asset value.

We Could Incur More Debt. We operate with a policy of incurring debt when, in the opinion of our Board of Directors, it is advisable. We may incur additional debt by borrowing under our unsecured revolving line of credit, mortgaging properties we own and/or issuing debt securities in a public offering or in a private transaction. Accordingly, we could become more highly leveraged. The degree of leverage could have important consequences to stockholders, including affecting our ability to obtain, in the future, additional financing for working capital, capital expenditures, acquisitions, development or other general corporate purposes and making us more vulnerable to a downturn in business or the economy generally.

The Phase-out of LIBOR Could Affect Interest Rates. LIBOR is used as a reference rate for unsecured revolving line of credit. On July 27, 2017, the United Kingdom's Financial Conduct Authority announced it intends to stop compelling banks to submit rates for the calculation of LIBOR after 2021. It is unclear if LIBOR will cease to exist at that time, if a new method of calculating LIBOR will be established, or if an alternative reference rate will be established. The Federal Reserve Board and the Federal Reserve Bank of New York organized the Alternative Reference Rates Committee which identified the Secured Overnight Financing Rate ("SOFR") as its preferred alternative to U.S. dollar LIBOR in derivatives and other financial contracts. We are not able to predict when LIBOR will cease to be available or if SOFR, or another alternative rate reference rate, attains market traction as a LIBOR replacement. If LIBOR ceases to exist, we will need to agree upon a benchmark replacement index for our unsecured revolving line of credit. The new rate may not be as favorable as those in effect prior to any LIBOR phase-out. Furthermore, the transition process may result in delays in funding, higher interest expense, additional expenses, and increased volatility in markets for instruments that currently rely on LIBOR, all of which could negatively impact our cash flow.

We Could Fail to Collect Amounts Due Under Our Straight-line Rent Receivable Asset. U.S. generally accepted accounting principles ("GAAP") requires us to calculate the total rent we will receive from leases that contain fixed annual rental escalations and/or have annual rental escalations that are contingent upon changes in the Consumer Price Index, on a straight-line basis over the minimum lease period. If the lease income is calculated on a straight-line basis during the life of the lease, rental income recorded in the early years of a lease is higher than the actual cash rent received which creates an asset on the consolidated balance sheet called straight-line rent receivable. At some point during the lease, depending on the rent levels and terms, this reverses and the cash rent payments received during the later years of the lease are higher than the rental income recognized which reduces the straight-line rent receivable balance to zero by the end of the lease. Per ASC 842, lessors are required to assess the probability of collecting substantially all of the lease payments. The standard defines collectibility as lessee's ability and intent to pay. If collectibility of substantially all of the lease payments through maturity is not probable, all or a portion of the straight-line rent receivable and other lease receivables may be written-off, and the rental income recorded during the period would be limited to lesser of the income that would have been recognized if collection were probable, and the lease payments received. Our assessment of collectibility of leases includes evaluating the date and assumptions used in determining whether substantially all of the future lease payments were probable based on the lessee's payment history, the financial strength of the lessees, future contractual rents, and the timing of expected payments.

Our Assets May be Subject to Impairment Charges. We periodically but not less than quarterly evaluate our real estate investments and other assets for impairment indicators. The judgment regarding the existence of impairment indicators is based on factors such as market conditions, operator performance and legal structure. If we determine that

an impairment has occurred, we would be required to make an adjustment to the net carrying value of the asset which could have a material adverse effect on our results of operations in the period in which the write-off occurs.

A Failure to Reinvest Cash Available to Us Could Adversely Affect Our Future Revenues and Our Ability to Increase Dividends to Stockholders; There is Considerable Competition in Our Market for Attractive Investments. From time to time, we will have cash available from (1) proceeds of sales of shares of securities, (2) proceeds from new debt issuances, (3) principal payments on our mortgages and other investments, (4) sale of properties, and (5) funds from operations. We may reinvest this cash in health care investments and in accordance with our investment policies, repay outstanding debt or invest in qualified short-term or long-term investments. We compete for real estate investments with a broad variety of potential investors. The competition for attractive investments negatively affects our ability to make timely investments on acceptable terms. Delays in acquiring properties or making loans will negatively impact revenues and perhaps our ability to increase distributions to our stockholders.

Our Failure to Qualify as a REIT Would Have Serious Adverse Consequences to Our Stockholders. We intend to operate so as to qualify as a REIT under the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended, or the Code. We believe that we have been organized and have operated in a manner which would allow us to qualify as a REIT under the Code beginning with our taxable year ended December 31, 1992. However, it is possible that we have been organized or have operated in a manner which would not allow us to qualify as a REIT, or that our future operations could cause us to fail to qualify. Qualification as a REIT requires us to satisfy numerous requirements (some on an annual and quarterly basis) established under highly technical and complex Code provisions for which there are only limited judicial and administrative interpretations, and involves the determination of various factual matters and circumstances not entirely within our control. For example, in order to qualify as a REIT, at least 95% of our gross income in any year must be derived from qualifying sources, and we must pay dividends to stockholders aggregating annually at least 90% of our REIT taxable income (determined without regard to the dividends paid deduction and by excluding capital gains). Legislation, new regulations, administrative interpretations or court decisions could significantly change the tax laws with respect to qualification as a REIT or the federal income tax consequences of such qualification.

If we fail to qualify as a REIT in any taxable year, we will be subject to federal and state income tax (including any applicable alternative minimum tax for taxable years ending prior to January 1, 2018) on our taxable income at regular corporate rates. Unless we are entitled to relief under statutory provisions, we would be disqualified from treatment as a REIT for the four taxable years following the year during which we lost qualification. If we lose our REIT status, our net earnings available for investment or distribution to stockholders would be significantly reduced for each of the years involved. In addition, we would no longer be required to make distributions to stockholders.

Recent Changes to the U.S. Tax Laws Could Have a Significant Negative Impact on the Overall Economy, Our Tenants, Our Investors, and Our Business. On December 22, 2017, H.R. 1, commonly referred to as the Tax Cuts and Jobs Act (the “TCJA”) was signed into law making significant changes to the Code. Relevant changes include, but are not limited to the following:

- a federal corporate tax rate decrease from 35% to 21% for tax years beginning after December 31, 2017,
- an immediate 100% deduction of the cost of certain capital asset investments (generally excluding real estate assets), subject to a phase-down of the deduction percentage over time,
- restrictions to the deductibility of interest expense by businesses (generally, to 30% of the business’ adjusted taxable income) except, among others, real property businesses electing out of such restriction; generally, we expect our business to qualify as such a real property business,
- the use of the less favorable alternative depreciation system to depreciate real property in the event a real property business elects to avoid the interest deduction restriction above,
- elimination of the corporate alternative minimum tax,
- restriction limiting the benefits of like-kind exchanges that defer capital gains for tax purposes to exchanges of real property; and
- implementation of a one-time transition tax on the mandatory deemed repatriation of foreign earnings.

While the changes in the TCJA generally appear to be favorable with respect to REITs, the extensive changes to non-REIT provisions in the Code may have unanticipated effects on us or our stockholders. Moreover, Congressional leaders have recognized that the process of adopting extensive tax legislation in a short amount of time without hearings and substantial time for review is likely to have led to drafting errors, issues needing clarification and unintended consequences that will have to be reviewed in subsequent tax legislation. At this point, it is not clear when Congress will address these issues or when the Internal Revenue Service will issue administrative guidance on the changes made in the TCJA.

As a result of the changes to U.S. federal tax laws implemented by the TCJA, our taxable income and the amount of distributions to our stockholders required in order to maintain our REIT status, and our relative tax advantage as a REIT, may significantly change. The long-term impact of the TCJA on the overall economy, government revenues, our tenants, us, and the real estate industry cannot be reliably predicted at this early stage of the new law's implementation. Furthermore, the TCJA may negatively impact certain of our tenants' operating results, financial condition, and future business plans. The TCJA may also result in reduced government revenues, and therefore reduced government spending, which may negatively impact some of our tenants that rely on government funding. There can be no assurance that the TCJA will not negatively impact our operating results, financial condition, and future business operations.

Provisions in Our Articles of Incorporation May Limit Ownership of Shares of Our Capital Stock. In order for us to qualify as a REIT, no more than 50% in value of the outstanding shares of our stock may be beneficially owned, directly or indirectly, by five or fewer individuals at any time during the last half of each taxable year. To ensure qualification under this test, our Articles of Incorporation provide that, subject to exceptions, no person may beneficially own more than 9.8% of outstanding shares of any class or series of our stock, including our common stock. Our Board of Directors may exempt a person from the 9.8% ownership limit upon such conditions as the Board of Directors may direct. However, our Board of Directors may not grant an exemption from the 9.8% ownership limit if it would result in the termination of our status as a REIT. Shares of capital stock in excess of the 9.8% ownership limitation that lack an applicable exemption may lose rights to dividends and voting, and may be subject to redemption. As a result of the limitations on ownership set forth in our Articles of Incorporation, acquisition of any shares of capital stock that would result in our disqualification as a REIT may be limited or void. The 9.8% ownership limitation also may have the effect of delaying, deferring, or preventing a change in control of us, including an extraordinary transaction (such as a merger, tender offer or sale of all or substantially all of our assets) that might provide a premium price for holders of our capital stock.

Our Real Estate Investments are Relatively Illiquid. Real estate investments are relatively illiquid and, therefore, tend to limit our ability to vary our portfolio promptly in response to changes in economic or other conditions. All of our properties are "special purpose" properties that cannot be readily converted to general residential, retail or office use. Health care facilities that participate in Medicare or Medicaid must meet extensive program requirements, including physical plant and operational requirements, which are revised from time to time. Such requirements may include a duty to admit Medicare and Medicaid patients, limiting the ability of the facility to increase its private pay census beyond certain limits. Medicare and Medicaid facilities are regularly inspected to determine compliance, and may be excluded from the programs—in some cases without a prior hearing—for failure to meet program requirements. Transfers of operations of nursing homes and other health care-related facilities are subject to regulatory approvals not required for transfers of other types of commercial operations and other types of real estate. Thus, if the operation of any of our properties becomes unprofitable due to competition, age of improvements or other factors such that our lessee or borrower becomes unable to meet its obligations on the lease or mortgage loan, the liquidation value of the property may be substantially less than the net book value or the amount owing on any related mortgage loan, than would be the case if the property were readily adaptable to other uses. The receipt of liquidation proceeds or the replacement of an operator that has defaulted on its lease or loan could be delayed by the approval process of any federal, state or local agency necessary for the transfer of the property or the replacement of the operator with a new operator licensed to manage the facility. In addition, certain significant expenditures associated with real estate investment, such as real estate taxes and maintenance costs, are generally not reduced when circumstances cause a reduction in income from the investment. Should such events occur, our income and cash flows from operations would be adversely affected.

We are Subject to Risks and Liabilities in Connection with Properties Owned Through Limited Liability Companies and Partnerships. We currently have an investment in a limited liability company and we may make

additional investments through these ventures in the future. Partnership or limited liability company investments may involve risks such as the following:

- our partners or co-members might become bankrupt (in which event we and any other remaining general partners or members would generally remain liable for the liabilities of the partnership or limited liability company);
- our partners or co-members might at any time have economic or other business interests or goals which are inconsistent with our business interests or goals;
- our partners or co-members may be in a position to take action contrary to our instructions, requests, policies or objectives, including our policy with respect to maintaining our qualification as a REIT; and
- agreements governing limited liability companies and partnerships often contain restrictions on the transfer of a member's or partner's interest or "buy-sell" or other provisions which may result in a purchase or sale of the interest at a disadvantageous time or on disadvantageous terms.

We will, however, generally seek to maintain sufficient control of our partnerships and limited liability companies to permit us to achieve our business objectives. Our organizational documents do not limit the amount of available funds that we may invest in partnerships or limited liability companies. The occurrence of one or more of the events described above could have a direct and adverse impact on us.

Risks Associated with Property Development that Can Render a Project Less Profitable or Not Profitable, and, Under Certain Circumstances, Prevent Completion of Development Activities Undertaken. Our business includes development of seniors housing and health care properties. Ground up development presents additional risk, including but not limited to the following:

- a development opportunity may be abandoned after expending significant resources resulting in the loss of deposits or failure to recover expenses already incurred;
- the development and construction costs of a project may exceed original estimates due to increased interest rates and higher materials, transportation, labor, leasing or other costs, which could make completion of the development project less profitable;
- construction and/or permanent financing may not be available on favorable terms or at all;
- the project may not be completed on schedule, which can result in increases in construction costs and debt service expenses as a result of a variety of factors that are beyond our control, including natural disasters, labor conditions, material shortages, regulatory hurdles, civil unrest and acts of war; and
- occupancy rates and rents at a newly completed property may not meet expected levels and could be insufficient to make the property profitable.

These risks could result in substantial unanticipated delays or expenses and, under certain circumstances, could prevent completion of development activities once undertaken, any of which could have a material adverse effect on our business, results of operations and financial condition.

The Failure, Inadequacy, Interruption or Security Failure of Our Information Technology Could Harm Our Business. We rely on information technology networks and systems to process, transmit and store electronic information, and to manage or support a variety of business processes, including financial transactions and records, personal identifying information, operator and lease data. We purchase some of our information technology from vendors, on whom our systems depend. We rely on commercially available systems, software, tools and monitoring to provide security for processing, transmission and storage of confidential operator and other customer information, such as individually identifiable information, including information relating to financial accounts. Although we have taken steps to protect the security of our information systems and the data maintained in those systems, it is possible that our safety and security measures will not be able to prevent the systems' improper functioning or damage, or the improper access or disclosure of personally identifiable information such as in the event of cyber-attacks. Because our operators also rely on information technology networks, systems and software, we may be exposed to cyber-attacks on our operators. Security

breaches of our or our operators' networks and systems, including physical or electronic break-ins, computer viruses, attacks by hackers and similar breaches, can create system disruptions, shutdowns or unauthorized disclosure of confidential information. Any failure to maintain proper function, security and availability of our and our operators' information systems and the data maintained in those systems could interrupt our operations, damage our reputation, subject us to liability claims or regulatory penalties, harm our business relationships or increase our security and insurance costs, which could have a material adverse effect on our business, results of operations and financial condition.

Item 1B. UNRESOLVED STAFF COMMENTS

None.

Item 2. PROPERTIES

Here and throughout this Annual Report on Form 10-K wherever we provide details of our properties' bed/unit count, the number of beds/units applies to skilled nursing, assisted living, independent living, memory care and behavioral health care properties only. This number is based upon unit/bed counts shown on operating licenses provided to us by lessees/borrowers or units/beds as stipulated by lease/mortgage documents. These numbers often differ, usually not materially by property, from units/beds in operation at any point in time. The differences are caused by such things as operators converting a patient/resident room for alternative uses, such as offices or storage, or converting a multi-patient room/unit into a single patient room/unit. We monitor our properties on a routine basis through site visits and reviews of current licenses. In an instance where such change would cause a de-licensing of beds or in our opinion impact the value of the property, we may take action against the lessee/borrower to preserve the value of the property/collateral.

Owned Properties. The following table sets forth certain information regarding our owned properties as of December 31, 2019 (dollars amounts in thousands):

| Location | No. of SNFs | No. of ALFs | No. of Others | No. of Beds/Units | Encumbrances | Remaining Lease Term ⁽¹⁾ | Gross Investments |
|--------------|-------------|-------------|------------------|-------------------|--------------|-------------------------------------|-----------------------|
| Alabama | 1 | — | — | 174 | \$ — | 76 | \$ 9,734 |
| Arizona | 4 | — | — | 807 | — | 49 | 32,667 |
| California | 2 | 5 | — | 755 | — | 104 | 103,240 |
| Colorado | 3 | 13 | — | 980 | — | 84 | 114,923 |
| Florida | 4 | 7 | — | 823 | — | 66 | 72,169 |
| Georgia | — | 1 | — | 70 | — | 18 | 14,382 |
| Illinois | — | 5 | — | 418 | — | 140 | 87,604 |
| Iowa | 7 | — | — | 544 | — | — ⁽²⁾ | 14,610 |
| Kansas | 3 | 8 | — | 681 | — | 84 | 71,505 |
| Kentucky | 2 | 1 | — | 346 | — | 156 | 62,715 |
| Michigan | — | 2 | — ⁽³⁾ | 156 | — | 114 | 20,083 |
| Mississippi | — | 1 | — | 62 | — | 60 | 9,430 |
| Missouri | 1 | 1 | — | 163 | — | 102 | 40,379 ⁽⁴⁾ |
| Nebraska | — | 4 | — | 159 | — | 141 | 10,104 |
| Nevada | — | — | 1 | 118 | — | 62 | 10,416 |
| New Jersey | — | 4 | — | 205 | — | 98 | 62,146 |
| New Mexico | 7 | — | — | 843 | — | 73 | 50,912 |
| N. Carolina | — | 5 | — | 210 | — | 12 | 13,096 |
| Ohio | 2 | 7 | — | 580 | — | 149 | 86,474 |
| Oklahoma | — | 6 | — | 219 | — | 12 | 12,315 |
| Oregon | 1 | 1 | — | 188 | — | 51 | 33,408 ⁽⁵⁾ |
| Pennsylvania | — | 2 | — | 129 | — | 141 | 9,714 |
| S. Carolina | 2 | 5 | — | 515 | — | 35 | 48,155 |
| Tennessee | 2 | — | — | 141 | — | 48 | 5,275 |
| Texas | 23 | 17 | — | 4,033 | — | 92 | 284,697 |
| Virginia | 4 | 1 | — | 574 | — | 86 | 47,104 |
| Washington | 1 | — | — | 123 | — | 19 | 8,024 |
| Wisconsin | 1 | 10 | — | 954 | — | 129 | 149,290 |
| TOTAL | 70 | 106 | 1 | 14,970 | \$ — | 96 | \$ 1,484,571 |

(1) Weighted average remaining months in lease term as of December 31, 2019.

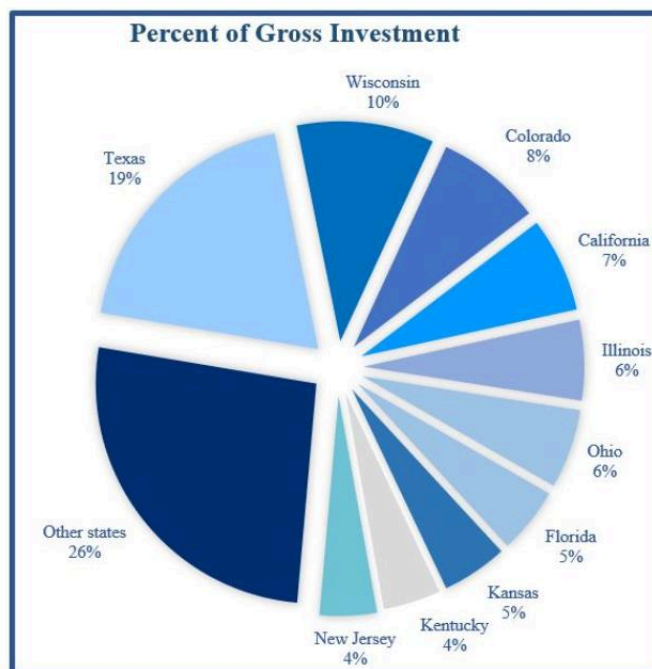
(2) Relates to 7 SNFs totaling 544 beds operated by Preferred Care, Inc. ("Preferred Care") lease. See *Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations—Executive Overview—Portfolio Overview—Update on Certain Operators* for further discussion.

(3) Includes three parcels of land held-for-use.

(4) Includes amounts relating to the development cost of a 90-bed SNF.

(5) Includes amounts relating to the development cost of a 78-unit ALF/MC.

The following chart represents 10 states with the highest percentage of gross investment for our owned properties as of December 31, 2019:



The following table sets forth certain information regarding our lease expirations for our owned properties as of December 31, 2019 (*dollars amounts in thousands*):

| Year | No. of SNFs | No. of ALFs | No. of Others | No. of Beds/Units | No. of Operators | Annualized Rental Income ⁽¹⁾ | % of Annualized Rental Income Expiring |
|--------------|--------------------------|-------------|---------------|------------------------------|------------------|---|--|
| 2020 | — | 35 | — | 1,471 | 1 | \$ 13,648 | 10.2 % |
| 2021 | 3 | 2 | — | 493 | 3 | 3,958 | 2.9 % |
| 2022 | 1 | — | — | 121 | 1 | 771 | 0.6 % |
| 2023 | 5 | — | — | 456 | 3 | 3,332 | 2.5 % |
| 2024 | 3 | 11 | — | 1,140 | 2 | 5,140 | 3.8 % |
| 2025 | 6 | 1 | 1 | 981 | 2 | 9,087 | 6.8 % |
| 2026 | 13 | — | — | 1,678 | 2 | 16,429 | 12.2 % |
| 2027 | — | 9 | — | 611 | 3 | 11,257 | 8.4 % |
| 2028 | — | 3 | — | 177 | 2 | 2,873 | 2.1 % |
| 2029 | 1 | 11 | — | 1,098 | 8 | 10,314 | 7.7 % |
| Thereafter | 16 | 34 | — | 4,237 | 5 | 57,562 | 42.8 % |
| TOTAL | 48 ⁽²⁾ | 106 | 1 | 12,463 ⁽²⁾ | | \$ 134,371 ⁽²⁾ | 100.0 % |

(1) Includes annualized GAAP rent for leased properties, except for two master leases which are based on agreed upon cash rents.

(2) Excludes 22 SNFs operated by Preferred Care totaling with a total of 2,507 beds. 20 of these properties are held-for-sale at December 31, 2019. See *Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis of Financial Condition and Results of Operations—Executive Overview—Portfolio Overview—Update on Certain Operators* for further discussion.

[Table of Contents](#)

Mortgage Loans. The following table sets forth certain information regarding our mortgage loans as of December 31, 2019 (*dollars amounts in thousands*):

| Location | No. of SNFs | No. of ALFs | No. of OTHs | No. of Beds/ Units | Interest Rate | Average Months to Maturity | Original Face Amount of Mortgage Loans | Gross Investments | Current Annual Debt Service ⁽¹⁾ |
|-------------------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|-----------------------|------------------|----------------------------------|--|----------------------|--|
| Michigan ⁽²⁾ | 22 | — | — | 2,892 | 9.2%-9.9% | 292 | \$ 258,171 | \$ 256,659 | \$ 25,007 |
| TOTAL | <u>22</u> | <u>—</u> | <u>—</u> | <u>2,892</u> | | 292 | <u>\$ 258,171</u> | <u>\$ 256,659</u> | <u>\$ 25,007</u> |

(1) Includes principal and interest payments.

(2) Consists of four mortgage loans with one borrower that contain cross collateral and cross default provisions.

Item 3. LEGAL PROCEEDINGS

We are and may become from time to time a party to various claims and lawsuits arising in the ordinary course of our business, which in our opinion are not singularly or in the aggregate anticipated to be material to our results of operations or financial condition. Claims and lawsuits may include matters involving general or professional liability asserted against the lessees or borrowers of our properties, which we believe under applicable legal principles are not our responsibility as a non-possessory landlord or mortgage holder. We believe that these matters are the responsibility of our lessees and borrowers pursuant to general legal principles and pursuant to insurance and indemnification provisions in the applicable leases or mortgages. We intend to continue to vigorously defend such claims and lawsuits.

Item 4. MINE SAFETY DISCLOSURES

Not applicable

PART II

Item 5. MARKET FOR THE REGISTRANT'S COMMON EQUITY, RELATED STOCKHOLDER MATTERS AND ISSUER PURCHASES OF EQUITY SECURITIES

Market Information

Our common stock is listed on the NYSE under the symbol "LTC".

Holders

As of February 19, 2020, we had approximately 365 holders of our common stock, as determined by counting our record holders and the number of participants reflected in a security position listing provided to us by the Depository Trust Company. Because such "DTC participants" are brokers and other institutions holding shares of our common stock on behalf of their customers, we do not know the actual number of unique stockholders represented by these record holders.

[Table of Contents](#)

Dividend

We declared and paid total cash distributions on common stock as set forth below:

| | Declared | | Paid | |
|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|
| | 2019 | 2018 | 2019 | 2018 |
| First quarter | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 |
| Second quarter | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 |
| Third quarter | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 |
| Fourth quarter | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 |
| | <u>\$ 2.28</u> | <u>\$ 2.28</u> | <u>\$ 2.28</u> | <u>\$ 2.28</u> |

We intend to distribute to our stockholders an amount at least sufficient to satisfy the distribution requirements of a REIT. Cash flows from operating activities available for distribution to stockholders will be derived primarily from interest and rental payments from our real estate investments. All distributions will be made subject to approval of our Board of Directors and will depend on our earnings, our financial condition and such other factors as our Board of Directors deem relevant. In order to qualify for the beneficial tax treatment accorded to REITs by Sections 856 through 860 of the Internal Revenue Code, we are required to make distributions to holders of our shares equal to at least 90% of our REIT taxable income.

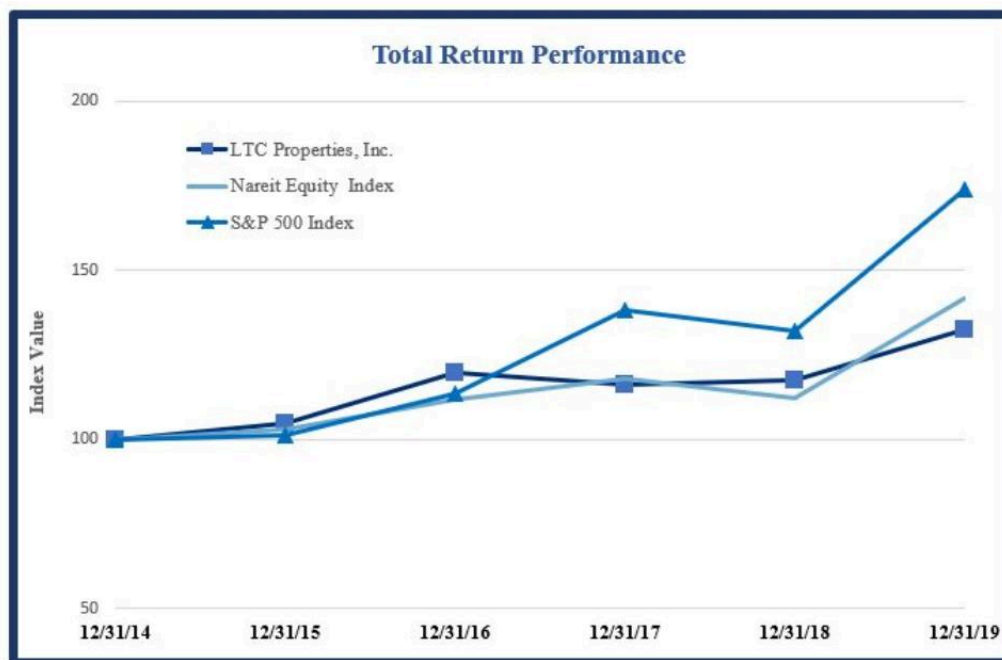
Issuer Purchases of Equity Securities

None.

Stock Performance Graph

The National Association of Real Estate Investment Trusts (“NAREIT”), an organization representing U.S. REITs and publicly traded real estate companies, classifies a company with 50% or more of assets directly or indirectly in the equity ownership of real estate as an equity REIT. Our equity ownership of real estate assets was more than 75% during 2019.

This graph compares the cumulative total stockholder return on our common stock from December 31, 2014 to December 31, 2019 with the cumulative stockholder total return of (1) the Standard & Poor’s 500 Stock Index and (2) the NAREIT Equity REIT Index. The comparison assumes \$100 was invested on December 31, 2014 in our common stock and in each of the foregoing indices and assumes the reinvestment of dividends.



| Index | Period Ending | | | | | |
|----------------------|---------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| | 12/31/14 | 12/31/15 | 12/31/16 | 12/31/17 | 12/31/18 | 12/31/19 |
| LTC Properties, Inc. | \$ 100.00 | \$ 104.80 | \$ 119.52 | \$ 116.22 | \$ 117.55 | \$ 132.58 |
| NAREIT Equity | \$ 100.00 | \$ 103.20 | \$ 111.99 | \$ 117.84 | \$ 112.39 | \$ 141.61 |
| S&P 500 | \$ 100.00 | \$ 101.38 | \$ 113.51 | \$ 138.29 | \$ 132.23 | \$ 173.86 |

The stock performance depicted in the above graph is not necessarily indicative of future performance.

The stock performance graph shall not be deemed incorporated by reference into any filing by us under the Securities Act of 1933 or the Securities Exchange Act of 1934 except to the extent that we specifically incorporate such information by reference, and shall not otherwise be deemed filed under such Acts.

Item 6. SELECTED FINANCIAL DATA

The following table of selected financial information should be read in conjunction with our financial statements and related notes thereto included elsewhere in this Annual Report on Form 10-K.

| | 2019 | 2018 | 2017 | 2016 | 2015 |
|---|--|---------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------|--------------|
| | (In thousands, except per share amounts) | | | | |
| Operating information: | | | | | |
| Total revenues | \$ 185,304 | \$ 168,645 | \$ 168,065 | \$ 161,583 | \$ 136,203 |
| Net income | \$ 80,872 ⁽¹⁾ | \$ 155,076 ⁽²⁾ | \$ 87,340 | \$ 85,115 | \$ 73,081 |
| Income allocated to non-controlling interests | \$ 346 | \$ 95 | \$ — | \$ — | \$ — |
| Income allocated to participating securities | \$ 391 | \$ 625 | \$ 362 | \$ 385 | \$ 484 |
| Income allocated to preferred stockholders | \$ — | \$ — | \$ — | \$ — | \$ 2,454 |
| Net income available to common stockholders | \$ 80,135 | \$ 154,356 ⁽²⁾ | \$ 86,978 | \$ 84,730 | \$ 70,143 |
| Per share information: | | | | | |
| Earning per common share: | | | | | |
| Basic | \$ 2.03 ⁽¹⁾ | \$ 3.91 ⁽²⁾ | \$ 2.21 | \$ 2.21 | \$ 1.97 |
| Diluted | \$ 2.02 ⁽¹⁾ | \$ 3.89 ⁽²⁾ | \$ 2.20 | \$ 2.21 | \$ 1.94 |
| Common stock distributions declared | \$ 2.28 | \$ 2.28 | \$ 2.28 | \$ 2.19 | \$ 2.07 |
| Common stock distributions paid | \$ 2.28 | \$ 2.28 | \$ 2.28 | \$ 2.19 | \$ 2.07 |
| Balance sheet information: | | | | | |
| Real estate investments, net | \$ 1,390,915 | \$ 1,349,520 | \$ 1,309,996 | \$ 1,255,503 | \$ 1,164,950 |
| Total assets | \$ 1,514,209 | \$ 1,513,620 | \$ 1,465,570 | \$ 1,394,896 | \$ 1,275,424 |
| Total debt ⁽³⁾ | \$ 693,388 ⁽⁴⁾ | \$ 645,029 | \$ 667,502 ⁽⁴⁾ | \$ 609,391 ⁽⁴⁾ | \$ 571,872 |

(1) Decrease due to a lower gain on sale, an impairment loss from investment in unconsolidated joint ventures during 2019, and a one-time non-recurring other income related to the write-off of a contingent lease incentive and related earn-out liability in 2018, partially offset by higher rental income and gain on property insurance proceeds. See *Item 7. Management's Discussion and Analysis. Operating Results* for further detail.

(2) Increased primarily due to gain on sale of six ALF and four SNF properties during 2018.

(3) Includes bank borrowings and senior unsecured notes (net of debt issue costs).

(4) Increase primarily due to the sale of senior unsecured notes and increased borrowings.

Item 7. MANAGEMENT’S DISCUSSION AND ANALYSIS OF FINANCIAL CONDITION AND RESULTS OF OPERATIONS

Executive Overview

Business and Investment Strategy

We are a self-administered health care real estate investment trust (“REIT”) that invests primarily in seniors housing and health care properties through sale-leaseback transactions, mortgage financing, joint ventures and structured finance solutions including mezzanine lending. We conduct and manage our business as one operating segment, rather than multiple operating segments, for internal reporting and internal decision-making purposes. Our primary objectives are to create, sustain and enhance stockholder equity value and provide current income for distribution to stockholders through real estate investments in seniors housing and health care properties managed by experienced operators. Our primary seniors housing and health care property classifications include skilled nursing centers (“SNF”), assisted living communities (“ALF”), independent living communities (“ILF”), memory care communities (“MC”) and combinations thereof. ILF, ALF, MC, and combinations thereof are included in the ALF communities classification. We have been operating since August 1992.

Substantially all of our revenues and sources of cash flows from operations are derived from operating lease rentals, interest earned on outstanding loans receivable and income from investment in unconsolidated joint ventures. Our investments in owned properties and mortgage loans represent our primary source of liquidity to fund distributions and are dependent upon the performance of the operators on their lease and loan obligations and the rates earned thereon. To the extent that the operators experience operating difficulties and are unable to generate sufficient cash to make payments to us, there could be a material adverse impact on our consolidated results of operations, liquidity and/or financial condition. To mitigate this risk, we monitor our investments through a variety of methods determined by property type and operator. Our monitoring process includes periodic review of financial statements for each facility, periodic review of operator credit, scheduled property inspections and review of covenant compliance.

In addition to our monitoring and research efforts, we also structure our investments to help mitigate payment risk. Some operating leases and loans are credit enhanced by guaranties and/or letters of credit. In addition, operating leases are typically structured as master leases and loans are generally cross-defaulted and cross-collateralized with other loans, operating leases or agreements between us and the operator and its affiliates.

Depending upon the availability and cost of external capital, we anticipate making additional investments in health care related properties. New investments are generally funded from cash on hand, temporary borrowings under our unsecured revolving line of credit and internally generated cash flows. Our investments generate internal cash from rent and interest receipts and principal payments on mortgage loans receivable. Permanent financing for future investments, which replaces funds drawn under our unsecured revolving line of credit, is expected to be provided through a combination of public and private offerings of debt and equity securities and secured and unsecured debt financing. The timing, source and amount of cash flows provided by financing activities and used in investing activities are sensitive to the capital markets’ environment, especially to changes in interest rates. Changes in the capital markets’ environment may impact the availability of cost-effective capital.

We believe our business model has enabled and will continue to enable us to maintain the integrity of our property investments, including in response to financial difficulties that may be experienced by operators. Traditionally, we have taken a conservative approach to managing our business, choosing to maintain liquidity and exercise patience until favorable investment opportunities arise.

Portfolio Overview

The following tables summarize our real estate investment portfolio as of December 31, 2019 (*dollar amounts in thousands*):

| | Gross Investments | Percentage of Investments | Twelve Months Ended December 31, 2019 | | Percentage of Revenues | Number of Properties ⁽²⁾ | Number of | |
|----------------------------------|----------------------|---------------------------------|--|--------------------|------------------------------|---|----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| | | | Rental Income ⁽¹⁾ | Interest Income | | | SNF Beds ⁽³⁾ | ALF Units ⁽³⁾ |
| Owened Properties | | | | | | | | |
| Assisted Living ⁽⁴⁾ | \$ 858,852 | 49.4 % | \$ 68,641 | \$ — | 40.7 % | 106 | — | 6,086 |
| Skilled Nursing | 596,370 | 34.2 % | 69,087 | — | 40.9 % | 70 | 8,505 | 261 |
| Under Development ⁽⁵⁾ | 17,989 | 1.0 % | — | — | — % | — | — | — |
| Other ⁽⁶⁾ | 11,360 | 0.7 % | 955 | — | 0.6 % | 1 | 118 | — |
| Total Owened Properties | 1,484,571 | 85.3 % | 138,683 | — | 82.2 % | 177 | 8,623 | 6,347 |
| Mortgage Loans | | | | | | | | |
| Skilled Nursing | 256,659 | 14.7 % | — | 29,991 | 17.8 % | 22 | 2,892 | — |
| Total Mortgage Loans | 256,659 | 14.7 % | — | 29,991 | 17.8 % | 22 | 2,892 | — |
| Total Portfolio | \$ 1,741,230 | 100.0 % | \$ 138,683 | \$ 29,991 | 100.0 % | 199 | 11,515 | 6,347 |

| Summary of Properties by Type | Gross Investments | Percentage of Investments | Twelve Months Ended December 31, 2019 | | Percentage of Revenues | Number of Properties ⁽²⁾ | Number of | |
|----------------------------------|----------------------|---------------------------------|--|--------------------|------------------------------|---|----------------------------|-----------------------------|
| | | | Rental Income ⁽¹⁾ | Interest Income | | | SNF Beds ⁽³⁾ | ALF Units ⁽³⁾ |
| Assisted Living ⁽⁴⁾ | \$ 858,852 | 49.4 % | \$ 68,641 | \$ — | 40.7 % | 106 | — | 6,086 |
| Skilled Nursing | 853,029 | 48.9 % | 69,087 | 29,991 | 58.7 % | 92 | 11,397 | 261 |
| Under Development ⁽⁵⁾ | 17,989 | 1.0 % | — | — | — % | — | — | — |
| Other ⁽⁶⁾ | 11,360 | 0.7 % | 955 | — | 0.6 % | 1 | 118 | — |
| Total Portfolio | \$ 1,741,230 | 100.0 % | \$ 138,683 | \$ 29,991 | 100.0 % | 199 | 11,515 | 6,347 |

(1) Excludes variable rental income of \$15,998 related to lessee reimbursement of our real estate taxes and \$1,926 adjustment for collectibility of rental income.

(2) We have investments in 28 states leased or mortgaged to 30 different operators.

(3) See *Item 2. Properties* for discussion of bed/unit count.

(4) Includes ILF, ALF, MC, and combinations thereof.

(5) Represents two development projects, consisting of a 78-unit ALF/MC located in Oregon and a 90-bed SNF located in Missouri.

(6) Includes three parcels of land held-for-use and one behavioral health care hospital.

As of December 31, 2019, we had \$1.4 billion in carrying value of net real estate investments, consisting of \$1.1 billion or 81.7% invested in owned and leased properties and \$0.3 billion or 18.3% invested in mortgage loans secured by first mortgages.

For the year ended December 31, 2019, rental income and interest income from mortgage loans represented 82.4% and 16.2%, respectively, of total gross revenues. In most instances, our lease structure contains annual rental escalations. Our leases that contain fixed annual rental escalations and/or have annual rental escalations that are contingent upon changes in the Consumer Price Index, are generally recognized on a straight-line basis over the minimum lease period. Certain leases have annual rental escalations that are contingent upon changes in the gross operating revenues of the property. This revenue is not recognized until the appropriate contingencies have been resolved. During the years ended December 31, 2019 and 2018 and 2017, we recognized \$0.5 million of contingent rental income. For the year ended December 31, 2019, we recognized \$4.5 million in straight-line rental income and \$0.4 million in amortization of lease incentives. For the remaining leases in place at December 31, 2019, assuming no modification or replacement of existing leases and no new leased investments are added to our portfolio, except for the subsequent acquisitions, lease extensions, completed developments in 2020 and the leases reported below under *Update on Certain Operators*, we currently expect that straight-line rental income will decrease from \$4.5 million in 2019 to \$2.5 million for projected annual 2020. Our cash rental income is projected to increase from \$150.6 million in 2019 to \$150.8 million for projected annual 2020. At December 31, 2019, the straight-line rent receivable balance on the consolidated balance sheet was \$45.7 million.

[Table of Contents](#)

Many of our existing leases contain renewal options that, if exercised, could result in the amount of rent payable upon renewal being greater or less than that currently being paid. During the year ended December 31, 2019, there were no lease renewals. Some of our lease agreements provide purchase options allowing the lessees to purchase the properties they currently lease from us. See *Item 8. FINANCIAL STATEMENTS— Note 5. Real Estate Investments. Owned Properties* for a table that includes information about purchase options included in our lease agreements.

Update on Certain Operators

During 2017, we issued a notice of default to Anthem Memory Care (“Anthem”) resulting from Anthem’s partial payment of minimum rent. Anthem operates 11 memory care communities under a master lease. During 2019, Anthem paid the agreed upon minimum cash rent of \$7.5 million. This amount represents approximately 50% of the contractual amount due under the lease in 2019. In accordance with Accounting Standard Codification (“ASC”) Topic 842, Leases (“ASC 842”), at January 1, 2019, we evaluated the collectibility of straight-line rent receivable and lease incentive balances related to Anthem and determined it was not probable that we would collect substantially all of the contractual lease obligations through maturity. Accordingly, we wrote-off the balances to equity as of January 1, 2019, as required by the ASC 842 transition guidance. We receive regular financial performance updates from Anthem and continue to monitor Anthem’s performance obligations under the master lease agreement.

On December 4, 2018, Senior Care Centers, LLC. and affiliates and subsidiaries (“Senior Care”) filed for Chapter 11 bankruptcy as a result of lease terminations from certain landlords and on-going operational challenges. Senior Care did not pay us December 2018 rent and accordingly, in December 2018, we placed Senior Care on a cash basis. In accordance with ASC 842 lease accounting guidance, at January 1, 2019, we evaluated the collectibility of straight-line rent receivable and lease incentive balance related to Senior Care and determined it was not probable that we would collect substantially all of the contractual lease obligations through maturity. Accordingly, we wrote-off the balances to equity as of January 1, 2019, as required by the ASC 842 transition guidance.

In July 2019, Senior Care filed a motion to affirm the lease, which caused us to file an objection in opposition to Senior Care’s motion. During the fourth quarter of 2019, the court rejected our motion and accordingly, our master lease with Senior Care was affirmed. Furthermore, we received the court ordered reimbursement from Senior Care for the December 2018 unpaid rent, late fees and legal costs totaling \$1.6 million. Senior Care has paid us January 2019 to February 2020 rent, real estate property tax and maintenance deposits.

During 2017, Preferred Care, Inc. (“Preferred Care”) and affiliated entities filed for Chapter 11 bankruptcy as a result of a multi-million-dollar judgment in a lawsuit in Kentucky against Preferred Care and certain affiliated entities. The affiliated entities named in the lawsuit operate properties in Kentucky and New Mexico. Preferred Care leased 24 properties under two master leases from us and none of the 24 properties are located in Kentucky or New Mexico. Those 24 properties are in Arizona, Colorado, Iowa, Kansas and Texas. The Preferred Care operating entities that sublease those properties did not file for bankruptcy. In accordance with ASC 842 lease accounting guidance, at January 1, 2019, we evaluated the collectibility of straight-line rent receivable and lease incentive balances related to Preferred Care and determined it was not probable that we would collect substantially all of the contractual lease obligations through maturity. Accordingly, we wrote-off the balances to equity as of January 1, 2019, as required by the ASC 842 transition guidance. Preferred Care did not affirm our master leases and began paying only \$55,000 of monthly rent in the third quarter of 2019. The monthly contractual obligation under the master leases was approximately \$1.0 million. We applied all of their security deposit to rental income during the third quarter and recorded only the \$55,000 monthly cash received in the fourth quarter of 2019 to rental income. During the fourth quarter of 2019, we entered into multiple contracts, subject to standard due diligence and other contingencies, to sell a majority of the properties. Two of these contracts were completed during the fourth quarter of 2019, resulting in the sale of two properties in Arizona and Texas. See *Item 8. FINANCIAL STATEMENTS— Note 5. Real Estate Investments. Property Sales* for further discussion. At December 31, 2019, the 20 properties under purchase and sale agreements met the criteria under GAAP as held-for-sale. Accordingly, these properties have been classified as held-for-sale at December 31, 2019.

During the three months ended March 31, 2019, we placed Thrive Senior Living, LLC (“Thrive”) on a cash basis due to short-payment of contractual rent in November 2018 and non-payment of rent in December 2018 totaling \$0.7 million. Thrive subsequently paid the delinquent rent in 2019 but failed to pay 2019 contractual rent. In April 2019, we issued a notice of default to Thrive. In accordance with ASC 842 lease accounting guidance, at January 1, 2019, we

evaluated the collectibility of straight-line rent receivable and lease incentive balances related to Thrive and determined that it was not probable that we would collect substantially all of the contractual lease obligations through maturity. Accordingly, we wrote-off the balances to equity as of January 1, 2019, as required by the ASC 842 transition guidance.

During 2019, we completed the following for all of the properties in the Thrive portfolio. As of December 31, 2019, Thrive does not operate any properties in our portfolio:

- Transitioned two memory care communities located in Ohio and Kentucky with a total of 120-units to an operator new to our portfolio during the second quarter of 2019. The memory care communities are under a 10-year lease term with initial cash rent of \$1.3 million in year one, \$1.5 million in year two, \$2.0 million in year three and \$2.2 million in year four. Rent may increase subject to a contingent escalation formula commencing in year five and annually thereafter. The lease provides the lessee with a purchase option available between 2028-2029;
- Transitioned a 56-unit memory care community located in Texas to an existing operator and added the memory care community to an existing master lease during the second quarter of 2019. As a result of this transition, annual cash rent under the existing master lease was increased by \$0.4 million effective June 1, 2019 and will increase by an additional \$0.3 million on June 1, 2020 and 2.5% annually thereafter. Additionally, LTC will be entitled to incremental rent calculated as a percentage of increases in gross revenues generated by the property above an established threshold;
- Transitioned two memory care communities in Georgia and South Carolina with a total of 159-units to an existing operator during the third quarter of 2019. The new 2-year lease agreement has an initial annual cash rent of \$1.8 million. Rent increases 3.5% in year two; and
- Transitioned the remaining 60-unit memory care community located in Florida to an existing operator effective August 1, 2019. The new 10-year lease provides the lessee twelve months free rent, rent of \$0.5 million in year two and \$0.6 million in year three and thereafter. In year two, the lessee has the option to defer rent in an amount not to exceed \$0.2 million. Rent may increase subject to a contingent escalation formula commencing in year three and annually thereafter. Additionally, the lease provides the lessee with a purchase option available between 2028 and 2029. See *Item 8. FINANCIAL STATEMENTS— Note 5. Real Estate Investments. Owned Properties* for a table that summarizes information about purchase options included in our lease agreements.

2019 Transactions Overview

The following tables summarizes our transactions in 2019 (*dollar amounts in thousand*):

Investment in Owned Properties

| State ⁽¹⁾ | Number of Properties | Type of Properties | Number of Beds/Units | Initial Cash Yield | Purchase Price | Total Transaction Costs | Total Acquisition Costs |
|----------------------|----------------------|--------------------|----------------------|--------------------|------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|
| California | — ⁽²⁾ | Land | — | N/A | \$ 110 | \$ 28 | \$ 138 |
| Michigan | 2 | ALF/MC | 156 | 7.4 % | 19,000 | 139 | 19,139 |
| Missouri | 1 ⁽³⁾ | SNF/Land | 90 | ⁽³⁾ % | 22,122 | 120 | 22,242 |
| Virginia | 1 ⁽⁴⁾ | ALF/MC | 74 | 7.4 % | 16,719 | 176 | 16,895 |
| Total | 4 | | 320 | | \$ 57,951 | \$ 463 | \$ 58,414 |

- (1) Subsequent to December 31, 2019, we acquired a 140-bed SNF located in Texas for approximately \$13,500 and entered into a 10-year master lease agreement with an initial cash yield of 8.5%, escalating 2% annually starting in the second year of the lease, with two five-year renewal options.
- (2) We acquired a parcel of land adjacent to an existing SNF in California.
- (3) We acquired a newly constructed 90-bed SNF located in Missouri for \$19,500. The initial cash yield is 8.3% with annual escalation of 2% effective December 2019 and thereafter. Additionally, we acquired a parcel of land and committed to develop a 90-bed SNF in Missouri. The commitment totals approximately \$17,400. The initial cash yield upon completion of the development will be 9.3%.
- (4) We entered into a joint venture (“JV”) to purchase an existing operational 74-unit ALF/MC. The non-controlling partner contributed \$919 of equity and we contributed \$15,976 in cash. Our economic interest in real estate JV is approximately 95%.

Sold Properties

| State | Type of Properties | Number of Properties | Number of Beds/Units | Sales Price | Carrying Value | Net Gain (Loss) |
|----------------------------|--------------------|----------------------|----------------------|------------------|------------------|-----------------------|
| N/A | N/A | — | — | \$ — | \$ — | \$ 500 ⁽¹⁾ |
| Arizona, Georgia and Texas | SNF ⁽²⁾ | 3 | 478 | 15,310 | 8,995 | 5,556 |
| Texas | ALF ⁽³⁾ | 1 | 140 | 1 | 3,830 | (3,950) |
| Total | | 4 | 618 | \$ 15,311 | \$ 12,825 | \$ 2,106 |

- (1) Gain recognized due to the receipt of funds held in escrow related to a portfolio of six ALFs sold during the second quarter of 2018.
- (2) We sold a property located in Texas, previously operated by Preferred Care, with a carrying value of \$871 for \$140. Additionally, we sold a SNF from Preferred Care portfolio located in Arizona with a carrying value of \$6,485 for \$7,250. This transaction includes a holdback of \$1,091 which is held in an interest-bearing account with an escrow holder on behalf of the buyer for potential specific losses. Using the expected value model per ASC *Topic 606, Revenue from Contracts with Customers* (“ASC 606”), we estimated and recorded the holdback value of \$613. Also, we sold a SNF located in Georgia with a carrying value of \$1,639 for \$7,920.
- (3) We sold an ALF located in Texas with a carrying value of \$3,830.

Development Projects

| | Developments | Improvements |
|-----------------------------|------------------|-----------------|
| Assisted Living Communities | \$ 14,088 | \$ 2,544 |
| Skilled Nursing Centers | 6,436 | — |
| Other | — | 295 |
| Total | \$ 20,524 | \$ 2,839 |

[Table of Contents](#)

Completed Developments

| Type of Project | Number of Properties | Type of Property | Number of Beds/Units | State | Total Investment |
|-----------------|----------------------|------------------|----------------------|-----------|------------------|
| Development | 1 | SNF | 143 | Kentucky | \$ 24,974 |
| Development | 1 | ILF/ALF/MC | 110 | Wisconsin | 21,999 |
| | <u>2</u> | | <u>253</u> | | <u>\$ 46,973</u> |

Investment in Mortgage Loans

| | |
|--|--------------------------|
| Originations and funding under mortgage loans receivable | \$ 12,342 ⁽¹⁾ |
| Scheduled principal payments received | (1,065) |
| Mortgage loan premium amortization | (4) |
| Provision for loan loss reserve | (113) |
| Net increase in mortgage loans receivable | <u>\$ 11,160</u> |

- (1) During 2019, we funded an additional \$7,500 under an existing mortgage loan. The incremental funding bears interest at 9.41% fixed for two years and escalating by 2.25% thereafter.

Investment in Unconsolidated Joint Ventures

| State | Type of Properties | Type of Investment | Total Preferred Return | Currently Paid in Cash | Number of Beds/Units | Investment Commitment | Carrying Value | Capital Contribution | Income Recognized | Cash Interest Received |
|------------------------|--------------------|--------------------|------------------------|------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|--------------------------|----------------------|--------------------|------------------------|
| Arizona | ALF/MC/ILF | Preferred Equity | 15 % | 8 % ⁽¹⁾ | 585 | \$ — | \$ 19,003 ⁽¹⁾ | \$ 472 | \$ 1,029 | \$ 1,580 |
| Florida ⁽²⁾ | ALF/ILF/MC | Mezzanine | N/A % | N/A % | N/A | — ⁽²⁾ | — ⁽²⁾ | — | 955 ⁽²⁾ | 979 ⁽²⁾ |
| Florida ⁽³⁾ | UDP/ALF/MC | Mezzanine | N/A % | N/A % | N/A | — ⁽³⁾ | — ⁽³⁾ | — | 404 ⁽³⁾ | 432 ⁽³⁾ |
| | | | | | <u>585</u> | <u>\$ —</u> | <u>\$ 19,003</u> | <u>\$ 472</u> | <u>\$ 2,388</u> | <u>\$ 2,991</u> |

- (1) Effective second quarter of 2019, this JV was placed on cash basis due to delinquency of our preferred return. In November 2019, the JV signed a contract for the sale of the four properties comprising the JV. The contract was subject to standard due diligence and other contingencies to close, all of which were met in January 2020. Accordingly, based on the information available to us regarding alternatives and courses of action as of December 31, 2019, we performed a recoverability test on the carrying value of our preferred equity investment and concluded that a portion of our preferred equity investment will not be recoverable. Therefore, we recorded an impairment loss from investment in unconsolidated joint ventures of \$5,500 and wrote our preferred equity investment down to its estimated fair value.
- (2) We had a \$2,900 mezzanine loan commitment for a 99-unit seniors housing community in Florida with a total preferred return of 15%. Since interest payments were deferred and no interest was recorded for the first twelve months of the loan, we used the effective interest income method in accordance with GAAP to recognize interest income and recorded the difference between the effective interest income and cash interest income to the loan principal balance. During the third quarter of 2019, the mezzanine loan was paid off.
- (3) We had a \$3,400 mezzanine loan commitment for the development of a 127-unit seniors housing community in Florida with a total preferred return of 15%. During the first quarter of 2019, the mezzanine loan was paid off.

Investment in Notes Receivable

| | |
|--|-------------------------|
| Advances under notes receivable | \$ 8,967 ⁽¹⁾ |
| Principal payments received under notes receivable | (3,503) |
| Reclassified to real estate under development ⁽²⁾ | (200) ⁽²⁾ |
| Notes receivable reserve | (52) |
| Net increase in notes receivable | <u>\$ 5,212</u> |

- (1) We originated a \$6,800 mezzanine loan commitment for the development of a 204-unit ILF/ALF/MC in Georgia. The mezzanine loan has a five-year term and a 12.0% return, a portion of which is paid in cash, and the remaining portion of which is deferred during the first 46 months. Additionally, we originated a \$1,400 note agreement, funding \$1,304 with a commitment to fund \$96. The note bears interest at 7.0%. Further, we originated a \$550 note agreement, funding \$500 with a commitment to fund \$50. The note bears interest at 7.5%.
- (2) Represents interim working capital loan related to a development project which matured upon completion of the development project and commencement of the lease.

Key Performance Indicators, Trends and Uncertainties

We utilize several key performance indicators to evaluate the various aspects of our business. These indicators are discussed below and relate to concentration risk and credit strength. Management uses these key performance indicators to facilitate internal and external comparisons to our historical operating results in making operating decisions and for budget planning purposes.

Concentration Risk. We evaluate by gross real estate investment our concentration risk in terms of asset mix, real estate investment mix, operator mix and geographic mix. Concentration risk is valuable to understand what portion of our real estate investments could be at risk if certain sectors were to experience downturns. Asset mix measures the portion of our real estate investments that are real property or mortgage loans. Investment mix measures the portion of our investments that relate to our various property types. Operator mix measures the portion of our real estate investments that relate to our top five operators. Geographic mix measures the portion of our real estate investment that relate to our top five states.

The following table reflects our recent historical trends of concentration risk (*gross investment, in thousands*):

| | 12/31/19 | 9/30/19 | 6/30/19 | 3/31/19 | 12/31/18 |
|------------------------------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
| Asset mix: | | | | | |
| Real property | \$ 1,484,571 | \$ 1,474,692 | \$ 1,452,669 | \$ 1,445,596 | \$ 1,421,456 |
| Loans receivable | 256,659 | 255,737 | 254,555 | 246,775 | 245,386 |
| Real estate investment mix: | | | | | |
| Skilled nursing centers | \$ 853,029 | \$ 861,500 | \$ 844,136 | \$ 834,185 | \$ 830,485 |
| Assisted living communities | 858,852 | 844,635 | 843,682 | 840,926 | 820,686 |
| Under development | 17,989 | 12,934 | 8,167 | 6,193 | 4,606 |
| Other ⁽¹⁾ | 11,360 | 11,360 | 11,239 | 11,067 | 11,065 |
| Operator mix: | | | | | |
| Prestige Healthcare ⁽¹⁾ | \$ 269,792 | \$ 268,869 | \$ 267,688 | \$ 259,907 | \$ 258,519 |
| Senior Lifestyle Corporation | 191,283 | 191,283 | 190,758 | 190,368 | 190,368 |
| Senior Care Centers | 138,109 | 138,109 | 138,109 | 138,109 | 138,109 |
| Anthem Memory Care | 136,484 | 136,483 | 136,397 | 136,397 | 136,397 |
| Carespring Health Care Management | 102,520 | 102,042 | 102,038 | 99,997 | 97,461 |
| Remaining operators | 903,042 | 893,643 | 872,234 | 867,593 | 845,988 |
| Geographic mix: | | | | | |
| Texas | \$ 284,697 | \$ 292,238 | \$ 292,159 | \$ 292,091 | \$ 292,317 |
| Michigan ⁽¹⁾ | 276,742 | 256,680 | 255,498 | 247,718 | 246,329 |
| Wisconsin | 149,290 | 149,184 | 149,064 | 146,750 | 143,657 |
| Colorado | 114,923 | 114,923 | 114,923 | 114,923 | 114,923 |
| California | 103,240 | 102,561 | 102,412 | 102,254 | 102,254 |
| Remaining states | 812,338 | 814,843 | 793,168 | 788,635 | 767,362 |

(1) We have three parcels of land as of December 31, 2019. These parcels are located adjacent to properties securing the Prestige Healthcare mortgage loan and are managed by Prestige.

Credit Strength. We measure our credit strength both in terms of leverage ratios and coverage ratios. Our leverage ratios include debt to gross asset value and debt to market capitalization. The leverage ratios indicate how much of our consolidated balance sheet capitalization is related to long-term obligations. Our coverage ratios include interest coverage ratio and fixed charge coverage ratio. The coverage ratios indicate our ability to service interest and fixed charges (interest). The coverage ratios are based on earnings before interest, taxes, depreciation and amortization for real estate ("EBITDAre") as defined by National Association of Real Estate Investment Trusts ("NAREIT"). EBITDAre is calculated as net income (computed in accordance with GAAP) excluding (i) interest expense, (ii) income tax expense, (iii) real estate depreciation and amortization, (iv) impairment write-downs of depreciable real estate, (v) gains or losses on the sale of depreciable real estate, and (vi) adjustments for unconsolidated partnerships and joint ventures. Adjusted EBITDAre is calculated as EBITDAre adjusted for non-recurring items. Leverage ratios and coverage ratios are widely used by investors, analysts and rating agencies in the valuation, comparison, rating and investment recommendations of companies. The following table reflects the recent historical trends for our credit strength measures:

Balance Sheet Metrics

| | Year Ended 12/31/19 | 12/31/19 | 9/30/19 | Quarter Ended 6/30/19 | 3/31/19 | 12/31/18 |
|--|------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------|----------|
| Debt to gross asset value | 37.2 % | 37.2 % ⁽¹⁾ | 36.8 % | 36.8 % ⁽⁴⁾ | 37.1 % ⁽⁵⁾ | 35.2 % |
| Debt to market capitalization ratio | 28.0 % | 28.0 % ⁽²⁾ | 25.1 % ⁽³⁾ | 27.1 % | 27.1 % ⁽³⁾ | 28.1 % |
| Interest coverage ratio ⁽⁷⁾ | 4.9 x | 4.9 x | 4.9 x | 4.8 x | 4.9 x ⁽⁶⁾ | 5.2 x |
| Fixed charge coverage ratio ⁽⁷⁾ | 4.9 x | 4.9 x | 4.9 x | 4.8 x | 4.9 x ⁽⁶⁾ | 5.2 x |

- (1) Increased due to increase in outstanding debt partially offset by increase in gross asset value. The increase in asset value was primarily due to acquisitions, developments and capital improvement funding partially offset by property sales.
- (2) Increased due to decrease in market capitalization and increase in outstanding debt.
- (3) Decreased due to increase in market capitalization.
- (4) Decreased due to increase in gross asset value from additional mortgage loan, development and capital improvement funding.
- (5) Increased due to increase in outstanding debt and decrease in gross asset value. The decrease in gross asset value was primarily due to adoption of ASC 842 during the three months ended March 31, 2019. ASC 842 requires a lease-by-lease collectibility analysis of receivables and related balances. Based on our assessment, we determined that it was not probable that we would collect substantially all of the contractual lease obligations for certain leases through maturity. Accordingly, we wrote-off the balance of straight-line rent receivable and lease incentives related to these leases as a cumulative adjustment to equity, as required by the transition guidance.
- (6) Decreased due to decrease in other income compared to the fourth quarter of 2018. The increase in other income during the fourth quarter of 2018 was from the net write-off of a contingent lease incentive and related earn-out liability.
- (7) In calculating our interest coverage and fixed charge coverage ratios above, we use EBITDA_{re}, which is a financial measure not derived in accordance with U.S. generally accepted accounting principles (“GAAP”) (non-GAAP financial measure). EBITDA_{re} and Adjusted EBITDA_{re} are not alternatives to net income, operating income or cash flows from operating activities as calculated and presented in accordance with GAAP. You should not rely on EBITDA_{re} and Adjusted EBITDA_{re} as a substitute for any such GAAP financial measures or consider it in isolation, for the purpose of analyzing our financial performance, financial position or cash flows. Net income is the most directly comparable GAAP measure to EBITDA_{re} and Adjusted EBITDA_{re}.

| | Year to Date 12/31/19 | 12/31/19 | 9/30/19 | Quarter Ended 6/30/19 | 3/31/19 | 12/31/18 |
|---|--------------------------|-----------|-----------|--------------------------|-----------|-----------|
| Net income | \$ 80,872 | \$ 12,631 | \$ 27,280 | \$ 20,534 | \$ 20,427 | \$ 30,844 |
| Less: (Gain)/ loss on sale | (2,106) | 4,630 | (6,236) | (500) | — | (7,984) |
| Add: Impairment loss from investment in unconsolidated joint ventures | 5,500 | 5,500 | — | — | — | — |
| Add: Interest expense | 30,582 | 7,578 | 7,827 | 7,710 | 7,467 | 7,215 |
| Add: Depreciation and amortization | 39,216 | 9,817 | 9,932 | 9,860 | 9,607 | 9,396 |
| EBITDA _{re} | \$ 154,064 | \$ 40,156 | \$ 38,803 | \$ 37,604 | \$ 37,501 | \$ 39,471 |
| Less: Non-recurring one-time items | (1,535) | (2,111) | — | — | 576 | — |
| Adjusted EBITDA _{re} | \$ 152,529 | \$ 38,045 | \$ 38,803 | \$ 37,604 | \$ 38,077 | \$ 39,471 |
| Interest expense | \$ 30,582 | \$ 7,578 | \$ 7,827 | \$ 7,710 | \$ 7,467 | \$ 7,215 |
| Add: Capitalized interest | 608 | 167 | 108 | 73 | 260 | 398 |
| Interest incurred | \$ 31,190 | \$ 7,745 | \$ 7,935 | \$ 7,783 | \$ 7,727 | \$ 7,613 |
| Interest coverage ratio | 4.9 x | 4.9 x | 4.9 x | 4.8 x | 4.9 x | 5.2 x |
| Interest incurred | \$ 31,190 | \$ 7,745 | \$ 7,935 | \$ 7,783 | \$ 7,727 | \$ 7,613 |
| Total fixed charges | \$ 31,190 | \$ 7,745 | \$ 7,935 | \$ 7,783 | \$ 7,727 | \$ 7,613 |
| Fixed charge coverage ratio | 4.9 x | 4.9 x | 4.9 x | 4.8 x | 4.9 x | 5.2 x |

We evaluate our key performance indicators in conjunction with current expectations to determine if historical trends are indicative of future results. Our expected results may not be achieved and actual results may differ materially from our expectations. This may be a result of various factors, including, but not limited to:

- The status of the economy;
- The status of capital markets, including prevailing interest rates;
- Compliance with and changes to regulations and payment policies within the health care industry;
- Changes in financing terms;
- Competition within the health care and seniors housing industries; and
- Changes in federal, state and local legislation.

Management regularly monitors the economic and other factors listed above. We develop strategic and tactical plans designed to improve performance and maximize our competitive position. Our ability to achieve our financial objectives is dependent upon our ability to effectively execute these plans and to appropriately respond to emerging economic and company-specific trends.

Operating Results

Year ended December 31, 2019 compared to year ended December 31, 2018 (in thousands):

| | Years ended December 31, | | |
|---|--------------------------|-----------------------|------------------------------|
| | 2019 | 2018 | Difference |
| Revenues: | | | |
| Rental income | \$ 152,755 | \$ 135,405 | \$ 17,350 ^{(1) (2)} |
| Interest income from mortgage loans | 29,991 | 28,200 | 1,791 ⁽³⁾ |
| Interest and other income | 2,558 | 5,040 | (2,482) ⁽⁴⁾ |
| Total revenues | 185,304 | 168,645 | 16,659 |
| Expenses: | | | |
| Interest expense | 30,582 | 30,196 | (386) |
| Depreciation and amortization | 39,216 | 37,555 | (1,661) ⁽⁵⁾ |
| Provision for doubtful accounts | 166 | 87 | (79) |
| Transaction costs | 365 | 84 | (281) |
| Property tax expense | 16,755 | — | (16,755) ⁽²⁾ |
| General and administrative expenses | 18,453 | 19,193 | 740 ⁽⁶⁾ |
| Total expenses | 105,537 | 87,115 | (18,422) |
| Other operating income: | | | |
| Gain on sale of real estate, net | 2,106 ⁽⁷⁾ | 70,682 ⁽⁸⁾ | (68,576) |
| Operating income | 81,873 | 152,212 | (70,339) |
| Gain from property insurance proceeds | 2,111 | — | 2,111 ⁽⁹⁾ |
| Impairment loss from investments in unconsolidated joint ventures | (5,500) | — | (5,500) ⁽¹⁰⁾ |
| Income from unconsolidated joint ventures | 2,388 | 2,864 | (476) |
| Net income | 80,872 | 155,076 | (74,204) |
| Income allocated to non-controlling interests | (346) | (95) | (251) |
| Net income attributable to LTC Properties, Inc. | 80,526 | 154,981 | (74,455) |
| Income allocated to participating securities | (391) | (625) | 234 |
| Net income available to common stockholders | \$ 80,135 | \$ 154,356 | \$ (74,221) |

- (1) Increased due to (2) below and increased rent from acquisitions and developments partially offset by decreased rent from sold properties and properties transitioned to other operators.
- (2) Increased due to recording \$15,998 real estate taxes that are reimbursed by our operators as rental income with a corresponding property tax expense. We adopted ASC 842 using a modified retrospective approach as of the adoption date of January 1, 2019. Accordingly, we are not required to report the expense and revenue stream for periods prior to January 1, 2019.
- (3) Increased primarily due to mortgage originations and capital improvement funding.
- (4) Decreased primarily due to the other income from net impact of the write-off of an earn-out liability and the related lease incentive asset during 2018 partially offset by increase in other income during 2019 due to mezzanine loan originations.
- (5) Increased due to acquisitions and completed developments partially offset by sold properties.
- (6) Decreased primarily due to lower accrual of incentive compensation in 2019.
- (7) Represents the net gain resulting from sale of three SNFs and an ALF during 2019. Additionally, represents an additional \$500 net gain on sale due to receipt of funds held in escrow related to a portfolio of six ALFs sold in 2018. See (8) below.
- (8) Represents the net gain on sale related to six ALFs and four SNFs during 2018.
- (9) Relates to remaining insurance proceeds for remediation of a property in our portfolio, which was sold in 2019. See *Item 8. FINANCIAL STATEMENTS—Note 2. Summary of Significant Accounting Policies.* for more information.
- (10) Based on the information available to us regarding alternatives and courses of action as of December 31, 2019, we performed a recoverability test on the carrying amount of our preferred equity investment and determined that a portion of our preferred equity investment is not recoverable. Therefore, we recorded an impairment loss from investment in unconsolidated joint ventures of \$5,500 and wrote our preferred equity investment down to its estimated fair value. See *Item 8. FINANCIAL STATEMENTS—Note 6. Investment in Unconsolidated Joint Ventures* for further information.

[Table of Contents](#)

Year ended December 31, 2018 compared to year ended December 31, 2017 (in thousands)

| | Years ended December 31, | | |
|---|--------------------------|----------------------|---------------------------|
| | 2018 | 2017 | Difference |
| Revenues: | | | |
| Rental income | \$ 135,405 | \$ 137,657 | \$ (2,252) ⁽¹⁾ |
| Interest income from mortgage loans | 28,200 | 26,769 | 1,431 ⁽²⁾ |
| Interest and other income | 5,040 | 3,639 | 1,401 ⁽³⁾ |
| Total revenues | 168,645 | 168,065 | 580 |
| Expenses: | | | |
| Interest expense | 30,196 | 29,949 | (247) ⁽⁴⁾ |
| Depreciation and amortization | 37,555 | 37,610 | 55 |
| Impairment on real estate for sale | — | 1,880 | 1,880 ⁽⁵⁾ |
| Provision for doubtful accounts | 87 | (206) | (293) |
| Transaction costs | 84 | 56 | (28) |
| General and administrative expenses | 19,193 | 17,513 | (1,680) ⁽⁶⁾ |
| Total expenses | 87,115 | 86,802 | (313) |
| Other operating income: | | | |
| Gain on sale of real estate, net | 70,682 ⁽⁷⁾ | 3,814 ⁽⁸⁾ | 66,868 ⁽⁷⁾ |
| Operating income | 152,212 | 85,077 | 67,135 |
| Income from unconsolidated joint ventures | 2,864 | 2,263 | 601 ⁽⁸⁾ |
| Net income | 155,076 | 87,340 | 67,736 |
| Income allocated to non-controlling interests | (95) | — | (95) |
| Net income attributable to LTC Properties, Inc. | 154,981 | 87,340 | 67,641 |
| Income allocated to participating securities | (625) | (362) | (263) |
| Net income available to common stockholders | \$ 154,356 | \$ 86,978 | \$ 67,378 |

- (1) Decreased due the reduction of rent related to the properties sold during 2018 and Senior Care Centers non-payment of December rent as a result of the bankruptcy filing, partially offset by acquisitions and capital improvements.
- (2) Increased primarily due to mortgage originations and capital improvement funding partially offset by payoffs.
- (3) Increased primarily due to the net impact of the write-off of an earn-out liability and the related lease incentive asset during 2018 partially offset by decrease in interest income due to mezzanine loan payoffs and write-off of an earn-out liability and related lease incentive asset during 2017.
- (4) Increased primarily due to a higher average outstanding balance on our line of credit and an increase in LIBOR rates, partially offset by scheduled principal payments under our senior unsecured notes and an increase in capitalized interest related to development projects.
- (5) Represents the write-off of straight-line rent and other receivables in 2017 related to two properties due to negotiations to transition these properties to another operator in our portfolio.
- (6) Increased primarily due to lower incentive compensation in the prior year related to a previously disclosed defaulted master lease.
- (7) Represents the net gain on sale of six ALF and four SNF properties during 2018, partially offset by a net gain on sale of five ALF and a donation of a SNF during 2017.
- (8) Increased primarily due to income generated from additional funding under a preferred capital contribution commitment and income from a mezzanine loan accounted for as an unconsolidated joint venture in accordance with GAAP which was previously deferred.

Funds From Operations

Funds from Operations (“FFO”) attributable to common stockholders, basic FFO attributable to common stockholders per share and diluted FFO attributable to common stockholders per share are supplemental measures of a REIT’s financial performance that are not defined by GAAP. Real estate values historically rise and fall with market conditions, but cost accounting for real estate assets in accordance with GAAP assumes that the value of real estate assets diminishes predictably over time. We believe that by excluding the effect of historical cost depreciation, which may be of limited relevance in evaluating current performance, FFO facilitates comparisons of operating performance between periods.

[Table of Contents](#)

We use FFO as a supplemental performance measurement of our cash flow generated by operations. FFO does not represent cash generated from operating activities in accordance with GAAP, and is not necessarily indicative of cash available to fund cash needs and should not be considered an alternative to net income available to common stockholders.

We calculate and report FFO in accordance with the definition and interpretive guidelines issued by the NAREIT. FFO, as defined by NAREIT, means net income available to common stockholders (computed in accordance with GAAP) excluding gains or losses on the sale of real estate and impairment write-downs of depreciable real estate plus real estate depreciation and amortization, and after adjustments for unconsolidated partnerships and joint ventures. Our calculation of FFO may not be comparable to FFO reported by other REITs that do not define the term in accordance with the current NAREIT definition or that have a different interpretation of the current NAREIT definition from us; therefore, caution should be exercised when comparing our FFO to that of other REITs.

The following table reconciles net income available to common stockholders to FFO attributable to common stockholders (unaudited, amounts in thousands, except per share amounts):

| | For the year ended December 31, | | |
|---|---------------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|
| | 2019 | 2018 | 2017 |
| GAAP net income available to common stockholders | \$ 80,135 | \$ 154,356 | \$ 86,978 |
| Add: Depreciation and amortization | 39,216 | 37,555 | 37,610 |
| Add: Impairment charges | 5,500 | — | 1,880 |
| Less: Gain on sale of real estate, net | (2,106) | (70,682) | (3,814) |
| NAREIT FFO attributable to common stockholders | \$ 122,745 | \$ 121,229 | \$ 122,654 |
| NAREIT FFO attributable to common stockholders per share: | | | |
| Basic | \$ 3.10 | \$ 3.07 | \$ 3.11 |
| Diluted | \$ 3.08 ⁽¹⁾ | \$ 3.06 ⁽¹⁾ | \$ 3.10 ⁽¹⁾ |
| Weighted average shares used to calculate NAREIT FFO per share: | | | |
| Basic | 39,571 | 39,477 | 39,409 |
| Diluted | 39,921 ⁽²⁾ | 39,839 ⁽²⁾ | 39,637 ⁽²⁾ |

(1) Includes the effect of participating securities.

(2) Diluted weighted average shares used to calculate FFO per share includes the effect of stock option equivalents, participating securities and performance-based stock units.

Critical Accounting Policies

See Item 8. *FINANCIAL STATEMENTS—Note 2. Summary of Significant Accounting Policies.*

Liquidity and Capital Resources

Sources and Uses of Cash

As of December 31, 2019, we had a total of \$4.2 million of cash and cash equivalents, \$506.1 million available under our unsecured revolving line of credit and \$21.5 million available under our senior unsecured note shelf agreement which expired in February 16, 2020. Subsequent to December 31, 2019, we borrowed \$18.0 million under our unsecured revolving line of credit. Accordingly, we have \$111.9 million outstanding under our unsecured revolving line of credit and \$488.1 million available for borrowing. See Item 8. *FINANCIAL STATEMENTS—Debt Obligations* for further discussion.

Additionally, we have the ability to access the capital markets through the issuance of \$200.0 million common stock by means of our equity distribution agreements under our automatic shelf registration statement. See *Equity* below for further discussion.

We have an automatic shelf registration statement on file with the SEC, and currently have the ability to file additional automatic shelf registration statements, to provide us with capacity to offer an indeterminate amount of

[Table of Contents](#)

common stock, preferred stock, warrants, debt, depositary shares, or units. We may from time to time publicly raise capital under our automatic shelf registration statement in amounts, at prices, and on terms to be announced when and if the securities are offered. The specifics of any future offerings, along with the use of proceeds of any securities offered, will be described in detail in a prospectus supplement, or other offering materials, at the time of the offering.

We believe that our current cash balance, cash flow from operations available for distribution or reinvestment, our borrowing capacity and our potential ability to access the capital markets are sufficient to provide for payment of our current operating costs, meet debt obligations and pay common dividends at least sufficient to maintain our REIT status and repay borrowings at, or prior to, their maturity. The timing, source and amount of cash flows used by financing and investing activities are sensitive to the capital markets' environment, especially to changes in interest rates. We continuously evaluate the availability of cost-effective capital and believe we have sufficient liquidity for additional capital investments in 2020.

We expect our future income and ability to make distributions from cash flows provided by operating activities to depend on the collectibility of our rents and mortgage loans receivable. The collection of these loans and rents will be dependent, in large part, upon the successful operation by the operators of the seniors housing and health care properties we own or that are pledged to us. The operating results of the facilities may be impacted by various factors over which the operators/owners may have no control. Those factors include, without limitation, the status of the economy, changes in supply of or demand for competing seniors housing and health care facilities, ability to control rising operating costs, and the potential for significant reforms in the health care industry. In addition, our future growth in net income and cash flow may be adversely impacted by various proposals for changes in the governmental regulations and financing of the health care industry. We cannot presently predict what impact these proposals may have, if any. We believe that an adequate provision has been made for the possibility of loans proving uncollectible but we will continually evaluate the financial status of the operations of the seniors housing and health care properties. In addition, we will monitor our borrowers and the underlying collateral for mortgage loans and will make future revisions to the provision, if considered necessary.

Our investments, principally our investments in mortgage loans and owned properties, are subject to the possibility of loss of their carrying values as a result of changes in market prices, interest rates and inflationary expectations. The effects on interest rates may affect our costs of financing our operations and the fair market value of our financial assets. Generally, our loans have predetermined increases in interest rates and our leases have agreed upon annual increases. We may initially fund some of our investments with variable interest rate debt and, if so, we would be at risk of net interest margin deterioration if medium and long-term rates were to increase.

Our primary sources of cash include rent and interest receipts, borrowings under our primary unsecured credit facility and proceeds from investment dispositions. Our primary uses of cash include dividend distributions, debt service payments (including principal and interest), real property investments (including acquisitions, capital expenditures and construction advances), loan advances and general and administrative expenses. These sources and uses of cash are reflected in our *Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows* as summarized below (*in thousands*):

| | Year Ended December 31, | | Change |
|---|-------------------------|------------|----------|
| | 2019 | 2018 | \$ |
| Cash provided by (used in): | | | |
| Operating activities | \$ 122,469 | \$ 115,535 | \$ 6,934 |
| Investing activities | (78,988) | (3,609) | (75,379) |
| Financing activities | (44,001) | (112,375) | 68,374 |
| Decrease in cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash | (520) | (449) | (71) |
| Cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash, beginning of period | 4,764 | 5,213 | (449) |
| Cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash, end of period | \$ 4,244 | \$ 4,764 | \$ (520) |

Debt Obligations

Bank Borrowings. We have an Unsecured Credit Agreement that provides for a revolving line of credit up to \$600.0 million in aggregate commitment of the lenders and the opportunity to increase the commitment size of the credit agreement up to a total of \$1.0 billion. The Unsecured Credit Agreement matures on June 27, 2022 and provides for a one-year extension option at our discretion, subject to customary conditions. Based on our leverage at December 31, 2019, the facility provides for interest annually at LIBOR plus 115 basis points and a facility fee of 20

[Table of Contents](#)

basis points. At December 31, 2019, we were in compliance with all covenants.

Senior Unsecured Notes. We have a \$337.5 million shelf agreement with affiliates and managed accounts of PGIM, Inc. (“Prudential”), with 21.5 million available for borrowings at December 31, 2019, which expired for new issuance on February 16, 2020.

The debt obligations by component as of December 31, 2019 are as follows (*dollar amounts in thousands*):

| Debt Obligations | Applicable Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾ | Outstanding Balance | Available for Borrowing |
|---|---|---------------------|-------------------------|
| Bank borrowings ⁽²⁾ | 3.14% | \$ 93,900 | \$ 506,100 |
| Senior unsecured notes, net of debt issue costs | 4.39% | 599,488 | 21,500 |
| Total | 4.22% | \$ 693,388 | \$ 527,600 |

(1) Represents weighted average of interest rate as of December 31, 2019.

(2) Subsequent to December 31, 2019, we borrowed \$18,000 under our unsecured revolving line of credit, accordingly we have \$111,900 outstanding and \$488,100 available for borrowing.

Our debt borrowings and repayments during the year ended December 31, 2019, are as follows (*in thousands*):

| Debt Obligations | Borrowings | Repayments |
|------------------------|------------|--------------|
| Bank borrowings | \$ 107,900 | \$ (126,000) |
| Senior unsecured notes | 100,000 | (33,667) |
| Total | \$ 207,900 | \$ (159,667) |

Equity

At December 31, 2019, we had 39,751,704 shares of common stock outstanding, equity on our balance sheet totaled \$785.4 million and our equity securities had a market value of \$1.8 billion. During the year ended December 31, 2019, we declared and paid \$90.9 million of cash dividends.

Common Stock. We have an equity distribution agreement with sales agents to issue and sell, from time to time, up to \$200.0 million in aggregate offering price of our common shares. The equity distribution agreement provides for sales of common shares to be made by means of ordinary brokers’ transactions, which may include block trades, or transactions that are deemed to be “at the market” offerings. At December 31, 2019, we had \$200.0 million available under our equity distribution agreement.

During 2019, we acquired 45,030 shares of common stock held by employees who tendered owned shares to satisfy tax withholding obligations. Subsequent to December 31, 2019, we acquired 34,016 shares of common stock held by employees who tendered owned shares to satisfy tax withholding obligations. Subsequent to December 31, 2019, we declared a monthly cash dividend of \$0.19 per share on our common stock for the months of January, February and March 2020, payable on January 31, February 28 and March 31, 2020, respectively, to stockholders of record on January 23, February 20 and March 23, 2020, respectively.

Non-controlling Interests. We may, enter into partnerships to develop and/or own real estate. Given that our limited members do not have substantive kick-out rights, liquidation rights, or participation rights, we have concluded that the partnerships are VIEs. Since we exercise power over and receive benefits from the VIEs, we are considered the primary beneficiary. Accordingly, we consolidate the VIEs and record the non-controlling interests at cost. During 2019, we invested in the following consolidated VIEs (*in thousands*):

| Purpose | Property Type | State | Gross Consolidated Assets | Non-Controlling Interests |
|-------------------|---------------|-------|---------------------------|---------------------------|
| Owned real estate | ALF/MC | VA | \$ 16,895 | \$ 919 |

[Table of Contents](#)

Stock Based Compensation Plans. During 2015, we adopted, and our stockholders approved the 2015 Equity Participation Plan (the “2015 Plan”) which 1,400,000 shares of common stock have been reserved for awards, including nonqualified stock option grants and restricted stock grants to officers, employees, non-employee directors and consultants. The terms of the awards granted under the 2015 Plan are set by our compensation committee at its discretion.

Restricted Stock and Performance-based Stock Units. During 2019, we granted 147,608 shares of restricted common stock and performance-based stock units under the 2015 Plan as follows:

| No. of Shares | Price per Share | Vesting Period |
|---------------|-----------------|----------------------------|
| 78,276 | \$ 46.54 | ratably over 3 years |
| 60,836 | \$ 46.54 | TSR targets ⁽¹⁾ |
| 8,496 | \$ 44.73 | May 29, 2020 |
| 147,608 | | |

(1) Vesting is based on achieving certain total shareholder return (“TSR”) targets in 4 years with acceleration opportunity in 3 years.

Subsequent to December 31, 2019, we granted 76,464 shares of restricted common stock at \$48.95 per share, which vest ratably from the grant date over a three-year period.

At December 31, 2019, the total number of restricted common stock and performance-based stock units that are scheduled to vest and remaining compensation expense to be recognized related to the future service period of unvested outstanding restricted common stock and performance-based stock units are as follows (*dollar amounts in thousands*):

| Vesting Date | Number of Awards | Remaining Compensation Expense |
|--------------|------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 2020 | 139,534 ⁽¹⁾ | \$ 4,619 |
| 2021 | 119,168 ⁽²⁾ | 2,503 |
| 2022 | 86,931 ⁽³⁾ | 189 |
| Total | 345,633 | \$ 7,311 |

(1) Includes 55,057 performance-based stock units. The performance-based stock units are valued utilizing a lattice-binomial option pricing model based on Monte Carlo simulations. The company recognizes the fair value of the awards over the applicable vesting period as compensation expense.

(2) Includes 66,171 performance-based stock units. See ⁽¹⁾ above for valuation methodology.

(3) Includes 60,836 performance-based stock units. See ⁽¹⁾ above for valuation methodology.

Stock Options. We did not issue any stock options during the year ended December 31, 2019. During 2019, a total of 5,000 stock options were exercised at a total option value of \$123,000 and a total market value on the date of exercise of \$233,000. At December 31, 2019, we have 15,000 stock options outstanding and exercisable.

Contractual Obligations

We monitor our contractual obligations and commitments detailed above to ensure funds are available to meet obligations when due. The following table represents our long-term contractual obligations (scheduled principal payments and amounts due at maturity) as of December 31, 2019, excluding the effects of interest and debt issue costs (*in thousands*):

| | Total | 2020 | 2021 | 2022 | 2023 | 2024 | Thereafter |
|------------------------|--------------------------|------------------|------------------|-------------------|------------------|------------------|-------------------|
| Bank borrowings | \$ 93,900 ⁽¹⁾ | \$ — | \$ — | \$ 93,900 | \$ — | \$ — | \$ — |
| Senior unsecured notes | 600,300 | 40,160 | 47,160 | 48,160 | 49,160 | 49,160 | 366,500 |
| | <u>\$ 694,200</u> | <u>\$ 40,160</u> | <u>\$ 47,160</u> | <u>\$ 142,060</u> | <u>\$ 49,160</u> | <u>\$ 49,160</u> | <u>\$ 366,500</u> |

(1) Subsequent to December 31, 2019, we borrowed \$18,000 under our unsecured revolving line of credit. Accordingly, we have \$111,900 outstanding and \$488,100 available for borrowing under our unsecured revolving line of credit.

The following table represents our projected interest expense, excluding capitalized interest, amortization of debt issue costs, bank fees and earn-out accretion, as of December 31, 2019 (*in thousands*):

| | Total | 2020 | 2021 | 2022 | 2023 | 2024 | Thereafter |
|------------------------|-------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|
| Bank borrowings | \$ 7,469 | \$ 2,998 | \$ 2,989 | \$ 1,482 | \$ — | \$ — | \$ — |
| Senior unsecured notes | 161,051 | 25,658 | 23,565 | 21,281 | 19,003 | 16,747 | 54,797 |
| | <u>\$ 168,520</u> | <u>\$ 28,656</u> | <u>\$ 26,554</u> | <u>\$ 22,763</u> | <u>\$ 19,003</u> | <u>\$ 16,747</u> | <u>\$ 54,797</u> |

Off-Balance Sheet Arrangements:

We had no off-balance sheet arrangements as of December 31, 2019.

Item 7A. QUANTITATIVE AND QUALITATIVE DISCLOSURES ABOUT MARKET RISK

You are cautioned that statements contained in this section are forward looking and should be read in conjunction with the disclosure under the heading “Cautionary Statement” and the “Risk Factors” set forth above.

We are exposed to market risks associated with changes in interest rates as they relate to our mortgage loans receivable and debt. Interest rate risk is sensitive to many factors, including governmental monetary and tax policies, domestic and international economic and political considerations and other factors that are beyond our control.

We do not utilize interest rate swaps, forward or option contracts, or foreign currencies or commodities, or other types of derivative financial instruments nor do we engage in “off-balance sheet” transactions. The purpose of the following disclosure is to provide a framework to understand our sensitivity to hypothetical changes in interest rates as of December 31, 2019.

Our future earnings, cash flows and estimated fair values relating to financial instruments are dependent upon prevalent market rates of interest, such as LIBOR or term rates of U.S. Treasury Notes. Changes in interest rates generally impact the fair value, but not future earnings or cash flows, of mortgage loans receivable and fixed rate debt. Our mortgage loans receivable and debt, such as our senior unsecured notes, are primarily fixed-rate instruments. For variable rate debt, such as our revolving line of credit, changes in interest rates generally do not impact the fair value, but do affect future earnings and cash flows.

At December 31, 2019, the fair value of our mortgage loans receivable using a 9.0% discount rate was approximately \$312.8 million. A 1% increase in such rate would decrease the estimated fair value of our mortgage loans by approximately \$27.0 million while a 1% decrease in such rate would increase their estimated fair value by approximately \$31.5 million. At December 31, 2019, the fair value of our senior unsecured notes using a 3.70% discount rate for those maturing before year 2026 and 3.90% discount rate for those maturing at or beyond year 2026 was approximately \$612.4 million. A 1% increase in such rate would decrease the estimated fair value of our senior unsecured notes by approximately \$31.7 million while a 1% decrease in such rate would increase their estimated fair

value by approximately \$34.2 million. These discount rates were measured based upon management's estimates of rates currently prevailing for comparable loans available to us and instruments of comparable maturities.

The estimated impact of changes in interest rates discussed above are determined by considering the impact of the hypothetical interest rates on our borrowing costs, lending rates and current U.S. Treasury rates from which our financial instruments may be priced. We do not believe that future market rate risks related to our financial instruments will be material to our financial position or results of operations. These analyses do not consider the effects of industry specific events, changes in the real estate markets, or other overall economic activities that could increase or decrease the fair value of our financial instruments. If such events or changes were to occur, we would consider taking actions to mitigate and/or reduce any negative exposure to such changes. However, due to the uncertainty of the specific actions that would be taken and their possible effects, the sensitivity analysis assumes no changes in our capital structure.

ITEM 8. FINANCIAL STATEMENTS

**LTC Properties, Inc.
Index to Consolidated Financial Statements
and Financial Statements Schedules**

| | Page |
|---|-------------|
| Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm | 45 |
| Consolidated Balance Sheets as of December 31, 2019 and 2018 | 48 |
| Consolidated Statements of Income and Comprehensive Income for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017 | 49 |
| Consolidated Statements of Equity for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017 | 50 |
| Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017 | 51 |
| Notes to Consolidated Financial Statements | 52 |
| Consolidated Financial Statement Schedules | |
| Schedule II—Valuation and Qualifying Accounts | 83 |
| Schedule III—Real Estate and Accumulated Depreciation | 84 |
| Schedule IV—Mortgage Loans on Real Estate | 89 |

REPORT OF INDEPENDENT REGISTERED PUBLIC ACCOUNTING FIRM

To the Board of Directors and Stockholders of LTC Properties, Inc.

Opinion on the Financial Statements

We have audited the accompanying consolidated balance sheets of LTC Properties, Inc. (the “Company”) as of December 31, 2019 and 2018, and the related consolidated statements of income and comprehensive income, equity and cash flows for each of the three years in the period ended December 31, 2019, and the related notes and the financial statement schedules listed in the Index at Item 15(a) (collectively referred to as the “consolidated financial statements”). In our opinion, the consolidated financial statements present fairly, in all material respects, the financial position of the Company at December 31, 2019 and 2018, and the results of its operations and its cash flows for each of the three years in the period ended December 31, 2019, in conformity with U.S. generally accepted accounting principles.

We also have audited, in accordance with the standards of the Public Company Accounting Oversight Board (United States) (PCAOB), the Company’s internal control over financial reporting as of December 31, 2019, based on criteria established in Internal Control-Integrated Framework issued by the Committee of Sponsoring Organizations of the Treadway Commission (2013 framework) and our report dated February 20, 2020, expressed an unqualified opinion thereon.

Adoption of ASU No. 2016-02

As discussed in Note 2 to the consolidated financial statements, the Company changed its method of accounting for leases effective January 1, 2019 due to the adoption of ASU No. 2016-02, *Leases* (Topic 842) and the related amendments.

Basis for Opinion

These financial statements are the responsibility of the Company’s management. Our responsibility is to express an opinion on the Company’s financial statements based on our audits. We are a public accounting firm registered with the PCAOB and are required to be independent with respect to the Company in accordance with the U.S. federal securities laws and the applicable rules and regulations of the Securities and Exchange Commission and the PCAOB.

We conducted our audits in accordance with the standards of the PCAOB. Those standards require that we plan and perform the audit to obtain reasonable assurance about whether the financial statements are free of material misstatement, whether due to error or fraud. Our audits included performing procedures to assess the risks of material misstatement of the financial statements, whether due to error or fraud, and performing procedures that respond to those risks. Such procedures included examining, on a test basis, evidence regarding the amounts and disclosures in the financial statements. Our audits also included evaluating the accounting principles used and significant estimates made by management, as well as evaluating the overall presentation of the financial statements. We believe that our audits provide a reasonable basis for our opinion.

Critical Audit Matters

The critical audit matters communicated below are matters arising from the current period audit of the financial statements that were communicated or required to be communicated to the audit committee and that: (1) relate to accounts or disclosures that are material to the financial statements and (2) involved our especially challenging, subjective or complex judgments. The communication of critical audit matters does not alter in any way our opinion on the consolidated financial statements, taken as a whole, and we are not, by communicating the critical audit matters below, providing separate opinions on the critical audit matters or on the accounts or disclosures to which they relate.

Impairment of Real Property Investments

Description of the Matter

At December 31, 2019, the carrying value of the Company's portfolio of real estate investments was \$1.4 billion, which includes real property investments and mortgage loans receivable secured by first mortgages (collectively, "Assets"). As discussed in Note 2 of the consolidated financial statements, the Assets are periodically evaluated for events or changes in circumstances that indicate the Assets may be impaired or the carrying amount of the Assets may not be recoverable. When impairment indicators are identified for real property investments, management calculates the undiscounted cash flows for the properties. When the carrying amount of the properties are not recoverable based on the undiscounted cash flows, management calculates an impairment charge as the excess of the carrying amount of the properties over the estimated fair value as of the measurement date. When indicators are identified for mortgage loans, management calculates an impairment charge as the difference between the carrying amount of the mortgage loan receivable and the discounted cash flows expected to be received, or if foreclosure is probable, the fair value of the collateral securing the mortgage.

Auditing the Company's evaluation of whether its Assets are impaired was complex and involved a high degree of subjectivity in the identification of indicators of impairment and management's assumptions in estimating future cash flows as estimates underlying the determination of fair value were based on assumptions about future market and economic conditions. Where indicators of impairment exist, the estimation required in the undiscounted future cash flow assumption includes management's probability-weighting of various scenarios including whether the Company modifies the lease with the existing operator or identifying a replacement operator and the assumed market lease rate underlying projected future rental cash flows.

How We Addressed the Matter in Our Audit

We obtained an understanding, evaluated the design, and tested the operating effectiveness of the Company's controls related to the monitoring for indicators of impairment and, as indicators are present, management's determination of future cash flows and probability assessment. For example, we tested controls over the Company's data and assumptions used in the Company's estimation of undiscounted cash flow and the determination of fair value.

Among other audit procedures over management's monitoring for indicators of impairment, we assessed the completeness of the identification of delinquent lessees by inspecting summaries of management's review meetings and site inspection reports and observing the site inspection process. For properties with identified indicators of impairment, we performed audit procedures over the Company's projection of the undiscounted future cash flows. For example, we re-calculated the estimates using management's model and compared the lease rate assumptions to industry data and recently executed lease agreements for similar property types. For significant assumptions, we performed sensitivity analyses to evaluate the changes in the undiscounted cash flows of the properties that would result from changes in the assumptions. We analyzed the historical accuracy of management's estimate of cash flows by vouching subsequent cash receipt activity and estimated lease rates by inspecting executed agreements or amendments.

Collectibility of Lease Payments

Description of the Matter

During 2019, the Company recognized rental income of \$152.8 million and recorded a straight-line rent receivable of \$45.7 million at December 31, 2019. As described in Note 2 to the consolidated financial statements, the Company adopted ASC 842 which requires the Company to assess the probability of collecting substantially all of the lease payments plus any amount necessary to satisfy a residual value guarantee (provided by the lessee or any other unrelated third party). Upon adoption, the Company recorded a \$42.8M transition adjustment to write-off straight line rent and other lease receivables. Subsequently, if collectibility of substantially all of the remaining lease payments is not probable, all or a portion of the straight-line rent receivable and other lease receivables may be written off, and the rental income recorded during the period would be limited to the lesser of the income that would have been recognized if collection were probable, or the lease payments, including variable lease payments, that have been collected from the lessee.

[Table of Contents](#)

Auditing the Company's collectibility assessment is complex due to the judgment involved in the Company's determination of the collectibility of remaining lease payments from its operators. The determination involves consideration of experience with the lessee, including the lessee's payment history, if any, an assessment of the financial strength of the lessee, remaining lease payments, and the timing of expected payments.

*How We Addressed the
Matter in Our Audit*

We obtained an understanding, evaluated the design and tested the operating effectiveness of the Company's controls over rental income, including controls over management's assessment of the collectibility of future lease payments. For example, we tested controls over management's consideration of the factors mentioned above used in assessing collectibility and controls over the completeness and accuracy of the data used in management's analyses.

To test the rental income recognized, we performed audit procedures that included, among others, evaluating the data and assumptions used in determining whether collection of substantially all of the lease payments was probable based on the factors mentioned above. In addition, we tested the completeness and accuracy of the data that was used in management's collectibility analyses.

/s/ Ernst & Young LLP

We have served as the Company's auditor since 1992.

Los Angeles, California
February 20, 2020

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.
CONSOLIDATED BALANCE SHEETS

(In thousands, except per share amounts)

| | December 31, | |
|---|---------------------|---------------------|
| | 2019 | 2018 |
| ASSETS | | |
| Investments: | | |
| Land | \$ 126,703 | \$ 125,358 |
| Buildings and improvements | 1,295,899 | 1,290,352 |
| Accumulated depreciation and amortization | (312,642) | (312,959) |
| Operating real estate property, net | 1,109,960 | 1,102,751 |
| Properties held-for-sale, net of accumulated depreciation: 2019—\$35,113; 2018—\$1,916 | 26,856 | 3,830 |
| Real property investments, net | 1,136,816 | 1,106,581 |
| Mortgage loans receivable, net of loan loss reserve: 2019—\$2,560; 2018—\$2,447 | 254,099 | 242,939 |
| Real estate investments, net | 1,390,915 | 1,349,520 |
| Notes receivable, net of loan loss reserve: 2019—\$181; 2018—\$128 | 17,927 | 12,715 |
| Investments in unconsolidated joint ventures | 19,003 | 30,615 |
| Investments, net | 1,427,845 | 1,392,850 |
| Other assets: | | |
| Cash and cash equivalents | 4,244 | 2,656 |
| Restricted cash | — | 2,108 |
| Debt issue costs related to bank borrowings | 2,164 | 2,989 |
| Interest receivable | 26,586 | 20,732 |
| Straight-line rent receivable, net of allowance for doubtful accounts: 2019—\$0; 2018—\$746 | 45,703 | 73,857 |
| Lease incentives | 2,552 | 14,443 |
| Prepaid expenses and other assets | 5,115 | 3,985 |
| Total assets | <u>\$ 1,514,209</u> | <u>\$ 1,513,620</u> |
| LIABILITIES | | |
| Bank borrowings | \$ 93,900 | \$ 112,000 |
| Senior unsecured notes, net of debt issue costs: 2019—\$812; 2018—\$938 | 599,488 | 533,029 |
| Accrued interest | 4,983 | 4,180 |
| Accrued expenses and other liabilities | 30,412 | 31,440 |
| Total liabilities | 728,783 | 680,649 |
| EQUITY | | |
| Stockholders' equity: | | |
| Common stock: \$0.01 par value; 60,000 shares authorized; shares issued and outstanding: 2019—39,752; 2018—39,657 | 398 | 397 |
| Capital in excess of par value | 867,346 | 862,712 |
| Cumulative net income | 1,293,482 | 1,255,764 |
| Cumulative distributions | (1,384,283) | (1,293,383) |
| Total LTC Properties, Inc. stockholders' equity | 776,943 | 825,490 |
| Non-controlling interests | 8,483 | 7,481 |
| Total equity | 785,426 | 832,971 |
| Total liabilities and equity | <u>\$ 1,514,209</u> | <u>\$ 1,513,620</u> |

See accompanying notes.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.
CONSOLIDATED STATEMENTS OF INCOME AND COMPREHENSIVE INCOME
(In thousands, except per share amounts)

| | Year Ended December 31, | | |
|---|-------------------------|------------|------------|
| | 2019 | 2018 | 2017 |
| Revenues: | | | |
| Rental income | \$ 152,755 | \$ 135,405 | \$ 137,657 |
| Interest income from mortgage loans | 29,991 | 28,200 | 26,769 |
| Interest and other income | 2,558 | 5,040 | 3,639 |
| Total revenues | 185,304 | 168,645 | 168,065 |
| Expenses: | | | |
| Interest expense | 30,582 | 30,196 | 29,949 |
| Depreciation and amortization | 39,216 | 37,555 | 37,610 |
| Impairment charges | — | — | 1,880 |
| Provision for doubtful accounts | 166 | 87 | (206) |
| Transaction costs | 365 | 84 | 56 |
| Property tax expense | 16,755 | — | — |
| General and administrative expenses | 18,453 | 19,193 | 17,513 |
| Total expenses | 105,537 | 87,115 | 86,802 |
| Other operating income: | | | |
| Gain on sale of real estate, net | 2,106 | 70,682 | 3,814 |
| Operating income | 81,873 | 152,212 | 85,077 |
| Gain from property insurance proceeds | 2,111 | — | — |
| Impairment loss from investments in unconsolidated joint ventures | (5,500) | — | — |
| Income from unconsolidated joint ventures | 2,388 | 2,864 | 2,263 |
| Net income | 80,872 | 155,076 | 87,340 |
| Income allocated to non-controlling interests | (346) | (95) | — |
| Net income attributable to LTC Properties, Inc. | 80,526 | 154,981 | 87,340 |
| Income allocated to participating securities | (391) | (625) | (362) |
| Net income available to common stockholders | \$ 80,135 | \$ 154,356 | \$ 86,978 |
| Earnings per common share: | | | |
| Basic | \$ 2.03 | \$ 3.91 | \$ 2.21 |
| Diluted | \$ 2.02 | \$ 3.89 | \$ 2.20 |
| Weighted average shares used to calculate earnings per common share: | | | |
| Basic | 39,571 | 39,477 | 39,409 |
| Diluted | 39,759 | 39,839 | 39,637 |
| Comprehensive Income: | | | |
| Net income | \$ 80,872 | \$ 155,076 | \$ 87,340 |
| Comprehensive income | \$ 80,872 | \$ 155,076 | \$ 87,340 |

See accompanying notes.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.
CONSOLIDATED STATEMENTS OF EQUITY
(In thousands, except per share amounts)

| | Common Stock | | Capital in | Cumulative | | Total | Non- | Total |
|--|--------------|--------|------------------------|---------------|-----------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|------------|
| | shares | Amount | Excess of Par Value | Net Income | Cumulative Distributions | Stockholders' Equity | controlling Interests | Equity |
| Balance—December 31, 2016 | 39,221 | \$ 392 | \$ 839,005 | \$ 1,013,443 | \$ (1,112,792) | \$ 740,048 | \$ — | \$ 740,048 |
| Issuance of common stock | 313 | 3 | 14,526 | — | — | 14,529 | — | 14,529 |
| Issuance of restricted stock | 85 | 1 | (21) | — | — | (20) | — | (20) |
| Net income | — | — | — | 87,340 | — | 87,340 | — | 87,340 |
| Stock-based compensation expense | — | — | 5,247 | — | — | 5,247 | — | 5,247 |
| Vesting of stock options | — | — | 2 | — | — | 2 | — | 2 |
| Stock option exercises | 8 | — | 202 | — | — | 202 | — | 202 |
| Non-controlling interest contributions | — | — | — | — | — | — | 3,488 | 3,488 |
| Common stock cash distributions (\$2.28 per share) | — | — | — | — | (90,219) | (90,219) | — | (90,219) |
| Other | (57) | — | (1,969) | — | — | (1,969) | — | (1,969) |
| Balance—December 31, 2017 | 39,570 | 396 | 856,992 | 1,100,783 | (1,203,011) | 755,160 | 3,488 | 758,648 |
| Issuance of common stock | 22 | — | 929 | — | — | 929 | — | 929 |
| Issuance of restricted stock | 91 | 1 | (9) | — | — | (8) | — | (8) |
| Net income | — | — | — | 154,981 | — | 154,981 | 95 | 155,076 |
| Stock-based compensation expense | — | — | 5,870 | — | — | 5,870 | — | 5,870 |
| Stock option exercises | 5 | — | 123 | — | — | 123 | — | 123 |
| Non-controlling interest contributions | — | — | — | — | — | — | 3,963 | 3,963 |
| Non-controlling interest distributions | — | — | — | — | — | — | (65) | (65) |
| Common stock cash distributions (\$2.28 per share) | — | — | — | — | (90,372) | (90,372) | — | (90,372) |
| Other | (31) | — | (1,193) | — | — | (1,193) | — | (1,193) |
| Balance—December 31, 2018 | 39,657 | 397 | 862,712 | 1,255,764 | (1,293,383) | 825,490 | 7,481 | 832,971 |
| Cumulative effect of the adoption of the ASC 842 | — | — | — | (42,808) | — | (42,808) | — | (42,808) |
| Balance-as adjusted at January 1, 2019 | 39,657 | 397 | 862,712 | 1,212,956 | (1,293,383) | 782,682 | 7,481 | 790,163 |
| Issuance of restricted stock | 86 | — | (7) | — | — | (7) | — | (7) |
| Net income | — | — | — | 80,526 | — | 80,526 | 346 | 80,872 |
| Stock-based compensation expense | — | — | 6,566 | — | — | 6,566 | — | 6,566 |
| Vesting of performance-based stock units | 48 | — | — | — | (301) | (301) | — | (301) |
| Stock option exercises | 5 | 1 | 122 | — | — | 123 | — | 123 |
| Non-controlling interest contributions | — | — | — | — | — | — | 965 | 965 |
| Non-controlling interest distributions | — | — | — | — | — | — | (309) | (309) |
| Common stock cash distributions (\$2.28 per share) | — | — | — | — | (90,599) | (90,599) | — | (90,599) |
| Other | (44) | — | (2,047) | — | — | (2,047) | — | (2,047) |
| Balance—December 31, 2019 | 39,752 | \$ 398 | \$ 867,346 | \$ 1,293,482 | \$ (1,384,283) | \$ 776,943 | \$ 8,483 | \$ 785,426 |

See accompanying notes.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.
CONSOLIDATED STATEMENTS OF CASH FLOWS
(In thousands)

| | Year Ended December 31, | | |
|---|-------------------------|------------|-----------|
| | 2019 | 2018 | 2017 |
| OPERATING ACTIVITIES: | | | |
| Net income | \$ 80,872 | \$ 155,076 | \$ 87,340 |
| Adjustments to reconcile net income to net cash provided by operating activities: | | | |
| Depreciation and amortization | 39,216 | 37,555 | 37,610 |
| Stock-based compensation expense | 6,566 | 5,870 | 5,249 |
| Impairment charges | 5,500 | — | 1,880 |
| Gain on sale of real estate, net | (2,106) | (70,682) | (3,814) |
| Income from unconsolidated joint ventures | (2,388) | (2,864) | (2,263) |
| Income distributions from unconsolidated joint ventures | 2,991 | 2,371 | 1,738 |
| Insurance proceeds for damaged property | — | 2,619 | — |
| Payment for remediation of damaged property | — | (508) | — |
| Straight-line rental income | (4,487) | (9,550) | (10,694) |
| Adjustment for collectibility of rental income | 1,926 | — | — |
| Lease incentives funded | (387) | (1,272) | (6,544) |
| Amortization of lease incentives | 385 | 2,092 | 2,209 |
| Provision for (recovery of) doubtful accounts | 166 | 87 | (206) |
| Non-cash interest related to contingent liabilities | — | 377 | 602 |
| Non-cash income related to earn-out and related lease incentive write-off | — | (3,074) | (842) |
| Other non-cash items, net | 1,016 | 1,180 | 1,282 |
| Increase in interest receivable | (5,854) | (5,682) | (5,367) |
| Increase (decrease) in accrued interest payable | 803 | (1,096) | 601 |
| Net change in other assets and liabilities | (1,750) | 3,036 | (3,476) |
| Net cash provided by operating activities | 122,469 | 115,535 | 105,305 |
| INVESTING ACTIVITIES: | | | |
| Investment in real estate properties | (58,414) | (40,408) | (82,405) |
| Investment in real estate developments | (20,524) | (35,279) | (22,901) |
| Investment in real estate capital improvements | (2,839) | (3,249) | (2,899) |
| Capitalized interest | (608) | (1,248) | (908) |
| Proceeds from sale of real estate, net | 14,009 | 92,749 | 15,413 |
| Investment in real estate mortgage loans receivable | (12,342) | (21,364) | (11,913) |
| Principal payments received on mortgage loans receivable | 1,065 | 2,136 | 17,863 |
| Investments in unconsolidated joint ventures | (472) | (670) | (3,848) |
| Proceeds from dissolution of unconsolidated joint ventures | 6,601 | — | — |
| Payment of working capital reserve | — | — | (439) |
| Advances and originations under notes receivable | (8,967) | (124) | — |
| Principal payments received on notes receivable | 3,503 | 3,848 | 25 |
| Net cash used in investing activities | (78,988) | (3,609) | (92,012) |
| FINANCING ACTIVITIES: | | | |
| Bank borrowings | 107,900 | 116,200 | 113,000 |
| Repayment of bank borrowings | (126,000) | (100,700) | (123,600) |
| Proceeds from issuance of senior unsecured notes | 100,000 | — | 100,000 |
| Principal payments on senior unsecured notes | (33,667) | (38,166) | (31,167) |
| Proceeds from common stock issued | — | 1,005 | 14,578 |
| Stock option exercises | 123 | 123 | 202 |
| Distributions paid to stockholders | (90,899) | (90,372) | (90,219) |
| Contribution from non-controlling interests | 965 | 3,963 | 3,488 |
| Distributions paid to non-controlling interests | (309) | (65) | — |
| Financing costs paid | (61) | (3,162) | (363) |
| Other | (2,053) | (1,201) | (1,990) |
| Net cash used in financing activities | (44,001) | (112,375) | (16,071) |
| Decrease in cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash | (520) | (449) | (2,778) |
| Cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash, beginning of period | 4,764 | 5,213 | 7,991 |
| Cash, cash equivalents and restricted cash, end of period | \$ 4,244 | \$ 4,764 | \$ 5,213 |
| Supplemental disclosure of cash flow information: | | | |
| Interest paid | \$ 28,767 | \$ 30,116 | \$ 28,070 |

See accompanying notes.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

1. The Company

LTC Properties, Inc. (“LTC”), a Maryland corporation, commenced operations on August 25, 1992. LTC is a real estate investment trust (“REIT”) that invests primarily in seniors housing and health care properties primarily through sale-leaseback transactions, mortgage financing joint ventures and structured finance solutions including preferred equity and mezzanine lending. We conduct and manage our business as one operating segment, rather than multiple operating segments, for internal reporting and internal decision-making purposes. Our primary objectives are to create, sustain and enhance stockholder equity value and provide current income for distribution to stockholders through real estate investments in seniors housing and health care properties managed by experienced operators. Our primary seniors housing and health care property classifications include skilled nursing centers (“SNF”), assisted living communities (“ALF”), independent living communities (“ILF”), memory care communities (“MC”) and combinations thereof. ILF, ALF, MC and combinations thereof are included in the ALF classification.

2. Summary of Significant Accounting Policies

Basis of Presentation. The accompanying consolidated financial statements include the accounts of LTC, our wholly-owned subsidiaries, and our consolidated companies. All intercompany investments, accounts and transactions have been eliminated.

Consolidation of entities is based on determination of the primary beneficiary. In order to be considered the primary beneficiary, the member should be able to exercise power over and receive benefits from the entity. Power over the company is based on the provisions of the operating agreement that provides us with a controlling financial interest in the entity. Under the terms of the operating agreement, we, as the general member, are responsible for the management of the company’s assets, business and affairs. Our rights and duties in management of the company include making all operating decisions, setting the capital budget, executing all contracts, making all employment decisions, and handling the purchase and disposition of assets, among others. We, as the general member, are responsible for the ongoing, major, and central operations of the company and make all management decisions. In addition, we, as the general member, assume the risk for all operating losses, capital losses, and are entitled to substantially all capital gains (appreciation) and accordingly, receive substantial benefits from the company.

The Financial Accounting Standards Board (“FASB”) created a framework for evaluating whether a general partner or a group of general partners controls a limited partnership or a managing member or a group of managing members can exercise power over a limited liability company, and therefore should consolidate the entity. The guidance states that the presumption of general partner or managing member control would be overcome only when the limited partners or non-managing members have certain specific rights as described in the guidance. The limited members have virtually no rights and are precluded from taking part in the operation, management or control of the company. The limited members are also precluded from transferring their interests without the expressed permission of the general member. However, general partners could transfer their interest without consultation or permission of the limited members. We consolidated the companies in accordance with the guidance.

The FASB requires the classification of non-controlling interests as a component of consolidated equity in the consolidated balance sheet subject to the provisions of the rules governing classification and measurement of redeemable securities. The guidance requires consolidated net income to be reported at the amounts attributable to both the controlling and non-controlling interests. The calculation of earnings per share will be based on income amounts attributable to the controlling interest.

Any reference to the number of properties or facilities, number of units, number of beds, number of operators, and yield on investments in real estate are unaudited and outside the scope of our independent registered public

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

accounting firm's audit of our consolidated financial statements in accordance with the standards of the Public Company Accounting Oversight Board.

Going Concern. In August 2014, the FASB issued Accounting Standards Update ("ASU") 2014-15, *Presentation of Financial Statements—Going Concern (Subtopic 205-40): Disclosure of Uncertainties about an Entity's Ability to Continue as a Going Concern*. The amendments in this update define management's responsibility under U.S. generally accepted accounting principles ("GAAP") to evaluate when and how substantial doubt about the organization's ability to continue as a going concern should be disclosed in the financial statement footnotes. This ASU expands disclosure requirements about principal conditions or events that raise substantial doubt. It also requires disclosing management's evaluation of the significance of those conditions or events in relationship to the organization's ability to meet its obligations, and management's plans that are intended to either alleviate substantial doubt or to mitigate conditions or events that raise substantial doubt. ASU No. 2014-15 is effective for annual periods ending after December 15, 2016. We adopted this ASU in 2017. The adoption of this ASU did not have a material impact on our financial statements or disclosures.

Use of Estimates. Preparation of the consolidated financial statements in conformity with GAAP requires management to make estimates and assumptions that affect the amounts reported in the consolidated financial statements and accompanying notes. Actual results could differ from those estimates.

Cash Equivalents. Cash equivalents consist of highly liquid investments with a maturity of three months or less when purchased and are stated at cost which approximates market.

Restricted Cash. In November 2016, the FASB issued ASU No 2016-18 ("ASU 2016-18"), *Restricted Cash*. ASU 2016-18 requires an entity to reconcile and explain the period over period change in total cash, cash equivalent and restricted cash within its consolidated statement of cash flows. ASU 2016-18 is effective for annual periods ending after December 15, 2017. We adopted this ASU in 2018. The adoption of this ASU did not have a material impact on our financial statements or disclosures.

During the third quarter of 2017, a 170-bed skilled nursing center in our portfolio (the "Property"), located in Texas, was evacuated due to damages caused by Hurricane Harvey. The Property was under a triple net master lease agreement. We periodically evaluate properties for impairment when events or changes in circumstances indicate that the asset may be impaired or the carrying amount of the asset may not be recoverable through future undiscounted cash flows. Based upon a quarterly assessment of the Property using the recoverability test, we concluded the Property was not impaired.

The provisions of our triple net lease agreements impose certain obligations on our operators including:

- Acquire property insurance, subject to certain criteria;
- Continue paying rent in the event of any property damage or destruction; and
- Return the leased property back to us at the end of the lease term, in the same condition originally received.

During the second quarter of 2018, our operator provided us with insurance proceeds of \$2,619,000 for remediation of the Property as noted in the provisions of our master lease agreement. Accordingly, we classified the insurance proceeds as *Restricted cash* on our consolidated balance sheets at December 31, 2018. During the fourth quarter of 2019, we sold the Property and recognized a loss on sale of \$782,000. Therefore, we released our operator from its contractual obligation to return the Property back to its original condition. Additionally, we took possession of the remaining insurance proceeds of \$2,111,000 and reclassified this amount to *Gain from Property insurance proceeds* on the *Consolidated Statements of Income and Comprehensive Income* at December 31, 2019.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

Owned Properties. We make estimates as part of our allocation of the purchase price of acquisitions to the various components of the acquisition based upon the fair value of each component. In determining fair value, we use current appraisals or other third-party opinions of value. The most significant components of our allocations are typically the allocation of fair value to land and buildings and, for certain of our acquisitions, in-place leases and other intangible assets. In the case of the fair value of buildings and the allocation of value to land and other intangibles, the estimates of the values of these components will affect the amount of depreciation and amortization we record over the estimated useful life of the property acquired or the remaining lease term. In the case of the value of in-place leases, we make best estimates based on the evaluation of the specific characteristics of each tenant's lease. Factors considered include estimates of carrying costs during hypothetical expected lease-up periods, market conditions and costs to execute similar leases. These assumptions affect the amount of future revenue that we will recognize over the remaining lease term for the acquired in-place leases. We evaluate each purchase transaction to determine whether the acquired assets meet the definition of an asset acquisition or a business combination. Transaction costs related to acquisitions that are not deemed to be businesses are included in the cost basis of the acquired assets, while transaction costs related to acquisitions that are deemed to be businesses are expensed as incurred.

In January 2017, the FASB issued ASU No. 2017-01 ("ASU 2017-01"), *Business Combinations (Topic 805): Clarifying Definition of a Business*. ASU 2017-01 clarifies the framework for determining whether an integrated set of assets and activities meets the definition of a business. The revised framework establishes a screen for determining whether an integrated set of assets and activities is a business and narrows the definition of a business, which is expected to result in fewer transactions being accounted for as business combinations. Acquisitions of integrated sets of assets and activities that do not meet the definition of a business are accounted for as asset acquisitions. ASU 2017-01 is effective for fiscal years, and for interim periods within those fiscal years, beginning after December 15, 2017, with early adoption permitted. We early adopted this standard in 2017. As a result of adopting ASU 2017-01, most of our acquisitions of investment properties will qualify as asset acquisitions.

In February 2017, the FASB issued ASU No. 2017-05 ("ASU 2017-05"), *Other Income-Gains and Losses from the Derecognition of Nonfinancial Assets*. ASU 2017-05 defines an in-substance nonfinancial asset and clarifies guidance related to partial sales of nonfinancial assets. This standard is effective for fiscal years, and for interim periods within those fiscal years, beginning after December 15, 2017. We adopted this standard in 2018. The adoption of this ASU did not have a material impact on the consolidated financial statements and related notes.

We capitalize direct construction and development costs, including predevelopment costs, interest, property taxes, insurance and other costs directly related and essential to the acquisition, development or construction of a real estate asset. We capitalize construction and development costs while substantive activities are ongoing to prepare an asset for its intended use. We consider a construction project as substantially complete and held available for occupancy upon the issuance of the certificate of occupancy. Costs incurred after a project is substantially complete and ready for its intended use, or after development activities have ceased, are expensed as incurred. For redevelopment, renovation and expansion of existing operating properties, we capitalize the cost for the construction and improvement incurred in connection with the redevelopment, renovation and expansion. Costs previously capitalized related to abandoned acquisitions or developments are charged to earnings. Expenditures for repairs and maintenance are expensed as incurred.

Depreciation is computed principally by the straight-line method for financial reporting purposes over the estimated useful lives of the assets, which range from 3 to 5 years for computers, 5 to 15 years for furniture and equipment, 35 to 50 years for buildings, 10 to 20 years for site improvements, 10 to 50 years for building improvements and the respective lease term for acquired lease intangibles.

Consolidation. At inception, and on an ongoing basis, as circumstances indicate the need for reconsideration, we evaluate each legal entity that is not wholly-owned by us for consolidation, first under the variable interest entity

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

("VIE"), then under the voting model. Our evaluation considers all of our variable interests, including common or preferred equity ownership, loans, and other participating instruments. The variable interest model applies to entities that meet both of the following criteria:

- A legal structure has been established to conduct business activities and to hold assets.
- LTC has a variable interest in the entity - i.e. it has equity ownership or other financial interests that change with changes in the fair value of the entity's net assets.

If an entity does meet the above criteria and doesn't qualify for a scope exception from the VIE model, we will determine whether the entity is a VIE.

A legal entity is determined to be a VIE if it has any of the following three characteristics:

1. The entity does not have sufficient equity to finance its activities without additional subordinated financial support;
2. The equity holders, as a group lack the characteristics of a controlling financial interest, as evidenced by all of the following characteristics:
 - The power, through voting rights or similar rights, to direct the activities of the entity that most significantly impact the entity's economic performance;
 - The obligation to absorb the entity's expected losses;
 - The right to receive the entity's expected residual returns; or
3. The entity is established with non-substantive voting rights (i.e. the entity is structured such that majority economic interest holder(s) have disproportionately few voting rights).

If any of the three characteristics of a VIE are met, we conclude that the entity is a VIE and evaluate it for consolidation under the variable interest model.

If an entity is determined to be a VIE, we evaluate whether we are the primary beneficiary. The primary beneficiary analysis is a qualitative analysis based on power and benefits. We consolidate a VIE if we have both power and benefits - that is (i) we have the power to direct the activities of a VIE that most significantly impact the VIE's economic performance (power), and (ii) we have the obligation to absorb losses of the VIE that could potentially be significant to the VIE, or the right to receive benefits from the VIE that potentially could be significant to the VIE (benefits). If we have a variable interest in a VIE but we are not the primary beneficiary, we account for our investment using the equity method of accounting.

If a legal entity fails to meet any of the three of the characteristics of a VIE, we evaluate such entity under the voting interest model. Under the voting interest model, we consolidate the entity if we determine that we, directly or indirectly, have greater than 50% of the voting shares or if we are the general partner or managing member of the entity and the limited partners or non-managing members do not have substantive participating, liquidation, or kick-out rights that preclude our presumption of control.

Mortgage Loans Receivable, Net of Loan Loss Reserve. Mortgage loans receivable we originate are recorded on an amortized cost basis. Mortgage loans we acquire are recorded at fair value at the time of purchase net of any related premium or discount which is amortized as a yield adjustment to interest income over the life of the loan. Additionally, we record an estimated allowance for doubtful accounts, as described below.

Mezzanine Loans. In 2015 we strategically decided to allocate a portion of our capital deployment toward mezzanine loans to grow relationships with operating companies that have not typically utilized sale leaseback financing

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

as a component of their capital structure. Mezzanine financing sits between senior debt and common equity in the capital structure, and typically is used to finance development projects or value-add opportunities on existing operational properties. We seek market-based, risk-adjusted rates of return typically between 12-14% with the loan term typically between four to five years. Security for mezzanine loans can include all or a portion of the following credit enhancements; secured second mortgage, pledge of equity interests and personal/corporate guarantees. Mezzanine loans are recorded for GAAP purposes as either a loan, under notes receivable, or joint venture, under investment in unconsolidated JVs, depending upon specifics of the loan terms and related credit enhancements.

Investment in unconsolidated joint ventures. From time to time, we provide funding to third-party operators for the acquisition, development and construction (“ADC”) of a property. Under an ADC arrangement, we may participate in the residual profits of the project through the sale or refinancing of the property. These ADC arrangements can have characteristics similar to a loan or similar to a joint venture (“JV”) or partnership such as participating in the risks and rewards of the project as an owner or an investment partner. If the ADC arrangement characteristics are more similar to a jointly-owned investment or partnership, we account for the ADC arrangement as an investment in an unconsolidated JV under the equity method of accounting or a direct investment (consolidated basis of accounting) instead of applying loan accounting.

We evaluate our ADC arrangements first pursuant to ASC 805, *Consolidation*, to determine whether the ADC arrangement meets the definition of a VIE, as explained above, and whether we are the primary beneficiary. If the ADC arrangement is deemed to be a VIE but we are not the primary beneficiary, or if it is deemed to be a voting interest entity but we do not have a controlling financial interest, we account for our investment in the ADC arrangement using the equity method. Under the equity method, we initially record our investment at cost and subsequently recognize our share of net earnings or losses and other comprehensive income or loss, cash contributions made and distributions received, and other adjustments, as appropriate. Allocations of net income or loss may be subject to preferred returns or allocation formulas defined in operating agreements and may not be according to percentage ownership interests. In certain circumstances where we have a substantive profit-sharing arrangement which provides a priority return on our investment, a portion of our equity in earnings may consist of a change in our claim on the net assets of the underlying JV. Distributions of operating profit from the JVs are reported as part of operating cash flows, while distributions related to a capital transaction, such as a refinancing transaction or sale, are reported as investing activities.

We periodically perform evaluation of our investment in unconsolidated JVs to determine whether the fair value of each investment is less than the carrying value, and, if such decrease in value is deemed to be other-than-temporary, we write the investment down to its estimated fair value as of the measurement date.

We have a preferred equity investment in a JV that own four properties in Arizona. Based on the information available to us regarding alternatives and courses of action as of December 31, 2019, we performed a recoverability test on the carrying amount of our preferred equity investment and determined that a portion of our preferred equity investment is not recoverable. Therefore, we recorded an impairment loss from investment in unconsolidated joint ventures of \$5,500,000 and wrote our preferred equity investment down to its estimated fair value. See *Note 6. Investment in Unconsolidated Joint Ventures* for further information.

In March 2016, FASB issued ASU No. 2016-07 (“ASU 2016-07”), *Investments – Equity Method and Joint Ventures (Topic 323): Simplifying the Transition to the Equity Method of Accounting*. ASU 2016-07 eliminates retroactive adjustment of an investment upon an investment qualifying for the equity method of accounting and requires the equity method investor to adopt the equity method of accounting as of the date the investment becomes qualified for equity method accounting.

Allowance for Doubtful Accounts. We maintain an allowance for doubtful accounts. The allowance for doubtful accounts depends on the expected collectibility of our receivables which is based on considerations including the

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

certainty of payment, payment history and other relevant factors. The allowance for doubtful accounts is maintained at a level believed adequate to absorb potential losses in our receivables. In 2016, the FASB issued ASU No. 2016-13 (“ASU 2016-13”), *Measurement of Credit Losses on Financial Instruments* (Topic 326). This standard requires a new forward looking “expected loss” model to be used for receivables, held-to-maturity debt, loans, and other instruments. ASU 2016-13 is effective for fiscal years, and interim periods within those years, beginning after December 15, 2019, and early adoption is permitted for fiscal years beginning after December 15, 2018. We are currently evaluating the impact that the standard will have on our consolidated financial statements.

Accrued incentives and earn-outs. As part of our acquisitions and/or amendments, we may commit to provide contingent payments to our sellers or lessees, upon the properties achieving certain rent coverage ratios. Typically, when the contingent payments are funded, cash rent will increase by the amount funded multiplied by a rate stipulated in the agreement. If it is deemed probable, the contingent payment is recorded as a liability at the estimate fair value calculated using a discounted cash flow analysis and accreted to the settlement amount of the estimated payment date. If the contingent payment is an earn-out provided to the seller, the estimated fair value is capitalized to the property’s basis. If the contingent payment is provided to the lessee, the estimated fair value is recorded as a lease incentive included in the prepaid and other assets line item in our consolidated balance sheet and is amortized as a yield adjustment over the life of the lease. This fair value measurement is based on significant inputs not observable in the market and thus represents a Level 3 measurement. The fair value of these contingent liabilities are evaluated on a quarterly basis based on changes in estimates of future operating results and changes in market discount rates.

Impairments. Assets that are classified as held-for-use and mortgage loans are periodically evaluated for impairment when events or changes in circumstances indicate that the asset may be impaired or the carrying amount of the asset may not be recoverable through future undiscounted cash flows. Where indicators of impairment exist, the estimation required in the undiscounted future cash flow assumption includes management’s probability-weighting of various scenarios including whether the management modifies the lease with the existing operator versus identifying a replacement operator and the assumed market lease rate underlying projected future rental cash flows. When indicators are identified for mortgage loans, management calculates an impairment charge as the difference between the carrying amount of the mortgage loan receivable and the discounted cash flows expected to be received, or if foreclosure is probable, the fair value of the collateral securing the mortgage. In determining fair value, we use current appraisals or other third-party opinions of value and other estimates of fair value such as estimated discounted future cash flows. Based on our assessment, during the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017, we recognized impairment charges of \$0, \$0 and \$1,880,000 respectively, related to our real property investments.

Also, we evaluate the carrying values of mortgage loans receivable on an individual basis. Management periodically evaluates the realizability of future cash flows from the mortgage loan receivable when events or circumstances, such as the non-receipt of principal and interest payments and/or significant deterioration of the financial condition of the borrower, indicate that the carrying amount of the mortgage loan receivable may not be recoverable. An impairment charge is recognized in current period earnings and is calculated as the difference between the carrying amount of the mortgage loan receivable and the discounted cash flows expected to be received, or if foreclosure is probable, the fair value of the collateral securing the mortgage.

Fair Value of Financial Instruments. The FASB requires the disclosure of fair value information about financial instruments for which it is practicable to estimate that value. In cases where quoted market prices are not available, fair values are based on estimates using present value or other valuation techniques. Those techniques are significantly affected by the assumptions used, including the discount rate and estimates of future cash flows. In that regard, the derived fair value estimates cannot be substantiated by comparison to independent markets and, in many cases, could not be realized in immediate settlement of the instrument. Accordingly, the aggregate fair market value amounts presented in the notes to these consolidated financial statements do not represent our underlying carrying value in financial instruments.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

The FASB provides guidance for using fair value to measure assets and liabilities, the information used to measure fair value, and the effect of fair value measurements on earnings. The FASB emphasizes that fair value is a market-based measurement, not an entity-specific measurement. Therefore, a fair value measurement should be determined based on the assumptions that market participants would use in pricing the asset or liability. As a basis for considering market participant assumptions in fair value measurements, the FASB establishes a fair value hierarchy that distinguishes between market participant assumptions based on market data obtained from sources independent of the reporting entity (observable inputs that are classified within Levels 1 and 2 of the hierarchy) and the reporting entity's own assumptions about market participant assumptions (unobservable inputs classified within Level 3 of the hierarchy). Level 1 inputs utilize quoted prices (unadjusted) in active markets for identical assets or liabilities that we have the ability to access. Level 2 inputs are inputs other than quoted prices included in Level 1 that are observable for the asset or liability, either directly or indirectly. Level 2 inputs may include quoted prices for similar assets and liabilities in active markets, as well as inputs that are observable for the asset or liability (other than quoted prices).

The fair value guidance issued by the FASB excludes accounting pronouncements that address fair value measurements for purposes of lease classification or measurement. However, this scope exception does not apply to assets acquired and liabilities assumed in a business combination that are required to be measured at fair value, regardless of whether those assets and liabilities are related to leases.

In accordance with the accounting guidance regarding the fair value option for financial assets and financial liabilities, entities are permitted to choose to measure certain financial assets and liabilities at fair value, with the change in unrealized gains and losses on items for which the fair value option has been elected reported in earnings. We have not elected the fair value option for any of our financial assets or liabilities.

The FASB requires disclosures about fair value of financial instruments for interim reporting periods of publicly traded companies as well as in annual financial statements. See *Note 15. Fair Value Measurements* for the disclosure about fair value of our financial instruments.

Revenue Recognition. Rental income from operating leases is generally recognized on a straight-line basis over the terms of the leases. Substantially all of our leases contain provisions for specified annual increases over the rents of the prior year and are generally computed in one of four methods depending on specific provisions of each lease as follows:

- (i) a specified annual increase over the prior year's rent, generally between 2.0% and 3.0%;
- (ii) a calculation based on the Consumer Price Index;
- (iii) as a percentage of facility revenues in excess of base amounts or
- (iv) specific dollar increases.

The FASB does not permit recognition of contingent revenue until all possible contingencies have been resolved. Historically, we have not included contingent rents as income until received and will we continue our historical policy. During the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017, we received \$464,000, \$470,000 and \$457,000, respectively, of contingent rental income. We follow a policy related to rental income whereby we consider a lease to be non-performing after 60 days of non-payment of past due amounts and do not recognize unpaid rental income from that lease until the amounts have been received.

Interest income on mortgage loans is recognized using the effective interest method. We follow a policy related to mortgage interest whereby we consider a loan to be non-performing after 60 days of non-payment of amounts due and do not recognize unpaid interest income from that loan until the past due amounts have been received. Effective interest method, as required by GAAP, is a technique for calculating the actual interest rate for the term of a mortgage loan based on the initial origination value. Similar to the accounting methodology of straight-line rent, the actual interest rate is higher than the stated interest rate in the early years of the mortgage loan thus creating an effective interest receivable

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

asset included in the interest receivable line item in our consolidated balance sheet and reduces down to zero when, at some point during the mortgage loan, the stated interest rate is higher than the actual interest rate.

Payments made to or on behalf of our lessees represent incentives that are deferred and amortized as a yield adjustment over the term of the lease on a straight-line basis. Net loan fee income and commitment fee income are amortized over the life of the related loan.

In May 2014, the FASB issued Accounting Standards Update No. 2014-09 (“ASU 2014-09”), *Revenue from Contracts with Customers: Topic 606*. ASU 2014-09 provides for a single comprehensive principles based standard for the recognition of revenue across all industries through the application of the following five-step process:

- Step 1: Identify the contract(s) with a customer.
- Step 2: Identify the performance obligations in the contract.
- Step 3: Determine the transaction price.
- Step 4: Allocate the transaction price to the performance obligations in the contract.
- Step 5: Recognize revenue when (or as) the entity satisfies a performance obligation.

ASU 2014-09 states that “an entity recognizes revenue to depict the transfer of promised goods or services to customers in an amount that reflects the consideration to which the entity expects to be entitled in exchange for those goods or services.” In doing so, companies may need to use more judgment and make more estimates. While this ASU specifically references contracts with customers, it may apply to certain other transactions such as the sale of real estate. Additionally, the FASB has issued targeted updates to clarify specific implementation issues of ASU 2014-09. These updates include ASU 2016-08, *Principal versus Agent Considerations (Reporting Revenue Gross versus Net)*, ASU 2016-10, *Identifying Performance Obligations and Licensing*, and ASU 2016-12, *Narrow-Scope Improvements and Practical Expedients*. ASU 2014-09 and its amendments have now formally entered into the FASB codification as Accounting Standard Codification (“ASC”) *Topic 606, Contracts with Customers* (“ASC 606”). The new standard and its amendments are effective on January 1, 2018, and permit reporting entities to apply the standard using either a modified retrospective approach, by recording a cumulative-effect adjustment to equity as of the beginning of the fiscal year of adoption or full retrospective approach. We have adopted this standard using the modified retrospective adoption method on January 1, 2018. We concluded that this standard did not have a material impact on our results of operations or financial condition, as a substantial portion of our revenues consists of rental income from leasing arrangements and interest income from loan arrangements, both of which are specifically excluded from ASU 2014-09.

Leases: In February 2016, the FASB issued ASU No. 2016-02 (“ASU 2016-02”), *Leases*. ASU 2016-02 and its amendments have now formally entered into the FASB codification as ASC *Topic 842, Leases* (“ASC 842”). The objective of ASC 842 is to establish the principles for lessees and lessors to apply for reporting useful information to users of financial statements about the amount, timing, and uncertainty of cash flows arising from a lease.

ASC 842 requires lessees to record a right-of-use asset and a lease liability for all leases with a term of greater than 12 months regardless of their classification. Leases with a term of 12 months or less will be accounted for similar to existing guidance of operating leases.

ASC 842 requires the lessors to identify lease and non-lease components of a lease agreement. Revenue related to non-lease components under lease agreements are subject to the revenue recognition standard, upon adoption of this standard. Also, the new standard narrows definition of initial direct costs. Accordingly, upon adoption of the new standard, certain costs (primarily legal costs related to lease negotiations) are expensed rather than capitalized.

Further, per ASC 842, lessors are required to assess the probability of collecting substantially all of the lease payments. The standard defines collectibility as lessee’s ability and intent to pay. If collectibility of substantially all of

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

the lease payments through maturity is not probable, the lease income recorded during the period would be limited to lesser of the income that would have been recognized if collection were probable, and the lease payments received. If the assessment of collectibility changes, any difference between the lease income that would have been recognized and the lease payments should be recognized as an adjustment to lease income. At adoption, lessors are required to perform a lease-by-lease analysis for collectibility of all lease payments through maturity. If at adoption, it is not probable that substantially all of the lease obligations through maturity will be collected, a cumulative adjustment to equity should be made to reflect all of the lease obligations which are not probable to be collected.

Additionally, ASC 842 provides lessors with the option to elect a practical expedient allowing them to not separate lease and non-lease components and instead, to account for those components as a single lease component. This practical expedient is limited to circumstances in which: (i) the timing and pattern of transfer are the same for the non-lease component and the related lease component and (ii) the lease component, if accounted for separately, would be classified as an operating lease. This practical expedient causes an entity to assess whether a contract is predominantly lease-based or service-based and recognize the entire contract under the relevant accounting guidance (i.e., predominantly lease-based would be accounted for under ASC 842 and predominantly service-based would be accounted for under the ASC 606). This practical expedient option is available as a single election that must be consistently applied to all existing leases at the date of adoption. Also, ASC 842 provides a practical expedient that allows companies to use an optional transition method. Under the optional transition method, a cumulative adjustment to equity during the period of adoption is recorded and prior periods would not require restatement. Consequently, entities that elect both the practical expedient and the optional transitional method will apply the new lease ASC prospectively to leases commencing or modified after January 1, 2019 and will not be required to apply the disclosures under the new lease standard to comparative periods.

ASC 842 has subsequently been amended by other ASUs to clarify and improve the standard as well as to provide certain practical expedients. In December 2018, the FASB issued ASU 2018-20 ("ASU 2018-20"), *Narrow-Scope Improvements for Lessors*, which amends ASC 842 to require the lessors to exclude the lessor costs that are directly paid by the lessee to third parties on lessor's behalf from variable payments. However, the lessor costs that are paid by the lessor and reimbursed by the lessee are required to be included in variable payments. Furthermore, ASC 842 allows for several practical expedients which permit the following: no reassessment of lease classification or initial direct costs and use of the standard's effective date as the date of initial application. In March 2019, the FASB issued ASU 2019-01 ("ASU 2019-01"), *Leases (Topic 842), Codification Improvements* which provides clarification regarding presentation and disclosures. ASC 842 and its amendments are effective January 1, 2019.

On January 1, 2019, we adopted ASC 842 using the modified retrospective approach as of the adoption date, whereby the cumulative effect of adoption was recognized on the adoption date and prior periods were not restated.

Upon adoption of the standard, we elected the practical expedients provided for in ASC 842, including:

- No reassessment of whether any expired or existing contracts were or contained leases;
- No reassessment of the lease classification for any expired or existing leases;
- No reassessment of initial direct costs for any existing leases; and
- No separation of lease and non-lease components.

As a lessee, we have an office lease agreement with a 5-year remaining term which was classified as an operating lease under ASC 840. Due to election of the package of practical expedients, upon adoption of ASC 842 this lease agreement will continue to be classified as operating lease. For the year ended December 31, 2019, we recorded \$299,000 of rent expense related to this lease agreement. Adoption of ASC 842 resulted in recording a right-of use asset and a lease liability which represents the present value of the remaining minimum lease payments using our incremental borrowing rate. At December 31, 2019, the balance of the right-of use asset and the lease liability related to our office

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

lease agreement were \$1,287,000.

As a lessor, our properties are leased subject to non-cancelable operating leases. Each lease is a triple net lease which requires the lessee to pay all taxes, insurance, maintenance and repairs, capital and non-capital expenditures and other costs necessary in the operations of the facilities. Upon adoption of ASC 842, we recorded real estate taxes that are reimbursed by our operators as *Rental Income* with a corresponding *Property tax expense* in the *Consolidated Statements of Income and Comprehensive Income*. For the year ended December 31, 2019, we have recognized \$15,998,000 in *Rental Income* related to reimbursement of real estate taxes from our operators.

Furthermore, upon adoption of ASC 842, we assessed the probability of collecting substantially all of our lease payments through maturity. As previously reported, we have been monitoring Anthem Memory Care (“Anthem”), Thrive Senior Living, LLC (“Thrive”), Preferred Care, Inc. (“Preferred Care”) and Senior Care Centers, LLC (“Senior Care”) due to cash flow concerns, performance concerns and/or bankruptcy filing. In conjunction with adoption of ASC 842, we evaluated our straight-line rent receivable and lease incentive balances related to the noted operators and determined that we do not have the level of collectibility certainty required by the standard to record the straight-line rent receivable. Accordingly, we wrote-off the straight-line rent receivable and lease incentive balances associated with these leases. Also, we wrote-off our 1% general straight-line rent receivable reserve. These balances totaled \$42,808,000 and were written-off to equity effective January 1, 2019 as required by ASC 842. Subsequently, if collectibility of substantially all of the lease payments through maturity is not probable, all or a portion of the straight-line rent receivable and other lease receivables may be written off, and the rental income recorded during the period would be limited to lesser of the income that would have been recognized if collection were probable, and the lease payments received. Our assessment of collectibility of leases includes evaluating the data and assumptions used in determining whether substantially all of the future lease payments were probable based on the lessee’s payment history, the financial strength of the lessees, future contractual rents, and the timing of expected payments.

During the year ended December 31, 2019, we received cash rent from Anthem, Thrive, Preferred Care and Senior Care. The total amount of rental income received from these operators was \$33,238,000 and is included in *Rental Income* on the *Consolidated Statements of Income and Comprehensive Income*. Of the \$33,238,000 received, \$27,225,000 of the cash payments received relate to amounts previously written-off in transition to ASC 842 (“Recoveries”) during the twelve months ended December 31, 2019.

Federal Income Taxes. LTC qualifies as a REIT under the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended, and as such, no provision for Federal income taxes has been made. A REIT is required to distribute at least 90% of its taxable income to its stockholders and a REIT may deduct dividends in computing taxable income. If a REIT distributes 100% of its taxable income and complies with other Internal Revenue Code requirements, it will generally not be subject to Federal income taxation.

For Federal tax purposes, depreciation is generally calculated using the straight-line method over a period of 27.5 years. Earnings and profits, which determine the taxability of distributions to stockholders, use the straight-line method over 40 years. Both Federal taxable income and earnings and profits differ from net income for financial statement purposes principally due to the treatment of certain interest income, rental income, other expense items, impairment charges and the depreciable lives and basis of assets. At December 31, 2019, the tax basis of our net depreciable assets exceeds our book basis by approximately \$25,436,000 (unaudited), primarily due to an investment recorded as an acquisition for tax and a mortgage loan for GAAP, and to differences previously mentioned above.

The FASB clarified the accounting for income taxes by prescribing the minimum recognition threshold a tax position is required to meet before being recognized in the financial statements. The guidance utilizes a two-step approach for evaluating tax positions. Recognition (step one) occurs when a company concludes that a tax position, based solely on its technical merits, is more likely than not to be sustained upon examination. Measurement (step two) is

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

only addressed if step one has been satisfied (i.e., the position is more likely than not to be sustained). Under step two, the tax benefit is measured as the largest amount of benefit (determined on a cumulative probability basis) that is more likely than not to be realized upon ultimate settlement. We currently do not have any uncertain tax positions that would not be sustained on its technical merits on a more-likely than not basis.

We may from time to time be assessed interest or penalties by certain tax jurisdictions. In the event we have received an assessment for interest and/or penalties, it has been classified in our consolidated financial statements as general and administrative expenses.

Financial instruments which potentially subject us to concentrations of credit risk consist primarily of cash and cash equivalents, mortgage loans receivable, marketable debt securities and operating leases on owned properties. Our financial instruments, mortgage loans receivable and operating leases, are subject to the possibility of loss of carrying value as a result of the failure of other parties to perform according to their contractual obligations or changes in market prices which may make the instrument less valuable. We obtain various collateral and other protective rights, and continually monitor these rights, in order to reduce such possibilities of loss. In addition, we provide reserves for potential losses based upon management's periodic review of our portfolio. See *Note 3. Major Operators* for further discussion of concentrations of credit risk from our tenants.

Properties held-for-sale. Properties classified as held-for-sale on the consolidated balance sheet include only those properties available for immediate sale in their present condition and for which management believes that it is probable that a sale of the property will be completed within one year. Properties held-for-sale are carried at the lower of cost or fair value less estimated selling costs. No depreciation expense is recognized on properties held-for-sale once they have been classified as such. Under *ASU No. 2014-08* ("ASU 2014-08"), *Presentation of Financial Statements (Topic 205) and Property, Plant, and Equipment (Topic 360): Reporting Discontinued Operations and Disclosures of Disposals of Components of an Entity*, only disposals representing a strategic shift in operations should be presented as discontinued operations. Those strategic shifts should have a major effect on the organization's operations and financial results. Examples include a disposal of a major geographic area, a major line of business, or a major equity method investment. We have not reclassified results of operations for properties disposed as discontinued operations as these disposals do not represent strategic shifts in our operations.

Net Income Per Share. Basic earnings per share is calculated using the weighted-average shares of common stock outstanding during the period excluding common stock equivalents. Diluted earnings per share includes the effect of all dilutive common stock equivalents.

In accordance with the accounting guidance regarding the determination of whether instruments granted in share-based payments transactions are participating securities, we have applied the two-class method of computing basic earnings per share. This guidance clarifies that outstanding unvested share-based payment awards that contain rights to non-forfeitable dividends participate in undistributed earnings with common stockholders and are considered participating securities.

Stock-Based Compensation. The FASB requires all share-based payments to employees, including grants of employee stock options, to be recognized in the income statement based on their fair values. We use the Black-Scholes-Merton formula to estimate the value of stock options granted to employees. Also, we use the Monte Carlo model to estimate the value of performance-based stock units granted to employees. These models require management to make certain estimates including stock volatility, expected dividend yield and the expected term. If management incorrectly estimates these variables, the results of operations could be affected. The FASB also requires the benefits of tax deductions in excess of recognized compensation cost to be reported as a financing cash flow. Because we qualify as a REIT under the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, as amended, we are generally not subject to

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

Federal income taxation. Therefore, this reporting requirement does not have an impact on the *Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows*.

Segment Disclosures. The FASB accounting guidance regarding disclosures about segments of an enterprise and related information establishes standards for the manner in which public business enterprises report information about operating segments. Our investment decisions in seniors housing and health care properties, including mortgage loans, property lease transactions and other investments, are made and resulting investments are managed as a single operating segment for internal reporting and for internal decision-making purposes. Therefore, we have concluded that we operate as a single segment.

3. Major Operators

We have two operators from each of which we derive approximately 10% or more of our combined rental revenue and interest income from mortgage loans. The following table sets forth information regarding our major operators as of December 31, 2019:

| Operator | Number of | | Number of | | Percentage of | |
|------------------------------|-----------|-----|-------------|--------------|---------------------------------|-----------------|
| | SNF | ALF | SNF Beds | ALF Units | Total Revenue ⁽¹⁾ | Total Assets |
| Prestige Healthcare | 24 | — | 3,010 | 93 | 17.1 % | 17.4 % |
| Senior Lifestyle Corporation | — | 23 | — | 1,457 | 10.8 % | 10.2 % |
| Total | 24 | 23 | 3,010 | 1,550 | 27.9 % | 27.6 % |

(1) Includes rental income from owned properties and interest income from mortgage loans as of December 31, 2019 and excludes rental income due to lessee reimbursement of our real estate taxes and adjustment for collectibility of rental income.

Our financial position and ability to make distributions may be adversely affected if Prestige Healthcare, Senior Lifestyle Corporation or any of our lessees and borrowers face financial difficulties, including any bankruptcies, inability to emerge from bankruptcy, insolvency or general downturn in business of any such operator, or in the event any such operator does not renew and/or extend its relationship with us.

4. Supplemental Cash Flow Information

| | Year Ended December 31, | | |
|---|-------------------------|------|------|
| | 2019 | 2018 | 2017 |
| | (in thousands) | | |
| Non-cash investing and financing transactions: | | | |
| Reclassification of notes receivable to lease incentives (Note 7) | \$ 200 | \$ — | \$ — |
| Restricted stock issued, net of cancellations (Note 10) | — | 1 | 1 |

5. Real Estate Investments

Owned Properties. As of December 31, 2019, we owned 177 health care real estate properties located in 28 states and consisting of 106 ALFs, 70 SNFs and 1 behavioral health care hospital. These properties are operated by 30 operators.

Independent living communities, assisted living communities, memory care communities and combinations thereof are included in the assisted living property classification (collectively “ALF”). Any reference to the number of properties, number of units, number of beds, and yield on investments in real estate are unaudited and outside the scope of our independent registered public accounting firm’s review of our consolidated financial statements in accordance

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.**NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)**

with the standards of the Public Company Accounting Oversight Board.

Depreciation expense on buildings and improvements, including properties classified as held-for-sale, was \$39,094,000, \$37,416,000, and \$37,492,000 for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017, respectively.

Future minimum base rents receivable under the remaining non-cancelable terms of operating leases excluding the effects of straight-line rent, amortization of lease inducement and renewal options are as follows (*in thousands*):

| | Cash Rent ⁽¹⁾ |
|------------|-------------------------------------|
| 2020 | \$ 135,173 |
| 2021 | 126,914 |
| 2022 | 128,196 |
| 2023 | 129,846 |
| 2024 | 126,320 |
| Thereafter | 625,158 |

(1) Represents contractual annual cash rent, except for two master leases which are based on agreed upon cash rents. See below for more information. Includes rental income due to lessee reimbursement of our real estate taxes and subsequent acquisitions and excludes properties held-for-sale at December 31, 2019.

During 2017, we issued a notice of default to Anthem Memory Care (“Anthem”) resulting from Anthem’s partial payment of minimum rent. Anthem operates 11 memory care communities under a master lease. During 2019, Anthem paid the agreed upon minimum cash rent of \$7,500,000. This amount represents approximately 50% of the contractual amount due under the lease in 2019. In accordance with Accounting Standard Codification (“ASC”) *Topic 842, Leases* (“ASC 842”), at January 1, 2019, we evaluated the collectibility of straight-line rent receivable and lease incentive balances related to Anthem and determined it was not probable that we would collect substantially all of the contractual lease obligations through maturity. Accordingly, we wrote-off the balances to equity as of January 1, 2019, as required by the ASC 842 transition guidance. We receive regular financial performance updates from Anthem and continue to monitor Anthem’s performance obligations under the master lease agreement.

On December 4, 2018, Senior Care Centers, LLC. and affiliates and subsidiaries (“Senior Care”) filed for Chapter 11 bankruptcy as a result of lease terminations from certain landlords and on-going operational challenges. Senior Care did not pay us December 2018 rent and accordingly, in December 2018, we placed Senior Care on a cash basis. In accordance with ASC 842 lease accounting guidance, at January 1, 2019, we evaluated the collectibility of straight-line rent receivable and lease incentive balance related to Senior Care and determined it was not probable that we would collect substantially all of the contractual lease obligations through maturity. Accordingly, we wrote-off the balances to equity as of January 1, 2019, as required by the ASC 842 transition guidance.

In July 2019, Senior Care filed a motion to affirm the lease, which caused us to file an objection in opposition to Senior Care’s motion. During the fourth quarter of 2019, the court rejected our motion and accordingly, our master lease with Senior Care was affirmed. Furthermore, we received the court ordered reimbursement from Senior Care for the December 2018 unpaid rent, late fees and legal costs totaling \$1,596,000. Senior Care has paid us January 2019 to February 2020 rent, real estate property tax and maintenance deposits.

During 2017, Preferred Care, Inc. (“Preferred Care”) and affiliated entities filed for Chapter 11 bankruptcy as a result of a multi-million-dollar judgment in a lawsuit in Kentucky against Preferred Care and certain affiliated entities. The affiliated entities named in the lawsuit operate properties in Kentucky and New Mexico. Preferred Care leased 24 properties under two master leases from us and none of the 24 properties are located in Kentucky or New Mexico. Those 24 properties are in Arizona, Colorado, Iowa, Kansas and Texas. The Preferred Care operating entities that sublease

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

those properties did not file for bankruptcy. In accordance with ASC 842 lease accounting guidance, at January 1, 2019, we evaluated the collectibility of straight-line rent receivable and lease incentive balances related to Preferred Care and determined it was not probable that we would collect substantially all of the contractual lease obligations through maturity. Accordingly, we wrote-off the balances to equity as of January 1, 2019, as required by the ASC 842 transition guidance. Preferred Care did not affirm our master leases and began paying only \$55,000 of monthly rent in the third quarter of 2019. The monthly contractual obligation under the master leases was approximately \$1,000,000. We applied all of their security deposit to rental income during the third quarter and recorded only the \$55,000 monthly cash received in the fourth quarter of 2019 to rental income. During the fourth quarter of 2019, we entered into multiple contracts, subject to standard due diligence and other contingencies, to sell a majority of the properties. Two of these contracts were completed during the fourth quarter of 2019, resulting in the sale of two properties in Arizona and Texas. See *Property Sales* below for further discussion. At December 31, 2019, 20 of the properties under purchase and sale agreements met the criteria under GAAP as held-for-sale. Accordingly, these properties have been classified as held-for-sale at December 31, 2019.

During the three months ended March 31, 2019, we placed Thrive Senior Living, LLC (“Thrive”) on a cash basis due to short-payment of contractual rent in November 2018 and non-payment of rent in December 2018 totaling \$700,000. Thrive subsequently paid the delinquent rent in 2019 but failed to pay 2019 contractual rent. In April 2019, we issued a notice of default to Thrive. In accordance with ASC 842 lease accounting guidance, at January 1, 2019, we evaluated the collectibility of straight-line rent receivable and lease incentive balances related to Thrive and determined that it was not probable that we would collect substantially all of the contractual lease obligations through maturity. Accordingly, we wrote-off the balances to equity as of January 1, 2019, as required by the ASC 842 transition guidance.

During 2019, we completed the following for all of the properties in the Thrive portfolio. As of December 31, 2019, Thrive does not operate any properties in our portfolio:

- Transitioned two memory care communities located in Ohio and Kentucky with a total of 120-units to an operator new to our portfolio during the second quarter of 2019. The memory care communities are under a 10-year lease term with initial cash rent of \$1,250,000 in year one, \$1,500,000 in year two, \$1,975,000 in year three and \$2,150,000 in year four. Rent may increase subject to a contingent escalation formula commencing in year five and annually thereafter. The lease provides the lessee with a purchase option available between 2028-2029;
- Transitioned a 56-unit memory care community located in Texas to an existing operator and added the memory care community to an existing master lease during the second quarter of 2019. As a result of this transition, annual cash rent under the existing master lease was increased by \$400,000 effective June 1, 2019 and will increase by an additional \$300,000 on June 1, 2020 and 2.5% annually thereafter. Additionally, LTC will be entitled to incremental rent calculated as a percentage of increases in gross revenues generated by the property above an established threshold;
- Transitioned two memory care communities in Georgia and South Carolina with a total of 159-units to an existing operator during the third quarter of 2019. The new 2-year lease agreement has an initial annual cash rent of \$1,762,000. Rent increases 3.5% in year two; and
- Transitioned the remaining 60-unit memory care community located in Florida to an existing operator effective August 1, 2019. The new 10-year lease provides the lessee twelve months free rent, rent of \$450,000 in year two and \$600,000 in year three and thereafter. In year two, the lessee has the option to defer rent in an amount not to exceed \$150,000. Rent may increase subject to a contingent escalation formula commencing in year three and annually thereafter. Additionally, the lease provides the lessee with a purchase option available between 2028 and 2029. See below for a table that summarizes information about purchase options included in our lease agreements.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

The following table summarizes components of our rental income for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017 (*in thousands*):

| Rental Income | Year Ended December 31, | | |
|--|--------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------|
| | 2019 | 2018 | 2017 |
| Base cash rental income | \$ 134,117 ⁽¹⁾ | \$ 127,477 | \$ 128,715 |
| Variable cash rental income | 16,462 ⁽²⁾ | 470 ⁽²⁾ | 457 ⁽²⁾ |
| Straight-line rent | 4,487 ⁽³⁾ | 9,550 | 10,694 |
| Adjustment for collectibility of rental income | (1,926) ⁽⁴⁾ | — | — |
| Amortization of lease incentives | (385) | (2,092) | (2,209) |
| Total | \$ 152,755 | \$ 135,405 | \$ 137,657 |

- (1) Increased due to acquisitions, developments and capital improvements partially offset due to reduced rent from sold properties and properties transitioned to other operators.
- (2) The year ended December 31, 2019 variable rental income includes \$464 related to contingent rental income and \$15,998 related to real estate taxes which were reimbursed by our operators. Per the provisions of ASC 842, any lessor cost, paid by the lessor and reimbursed by the lessee must be included as a variable lease payment. As discussed above, we adopted ASC 842 using a modified retrospective approach as of the adoption date of January 1, 2019. Accordingly, we are not required to report this revenue stream for periods prior to January 1, 2019. For the year ended December 31, 2018, and 2017, the variable income represents contingent rental income.
- (3) In accordance with ASC 842 lease accounting guidance, we evaluated the collectibility of lease payments through maturity and determined it was not probable that we would collect substantially all of the contractual obligations from Anthem, Thrive, Preferred Care and Senior Care leases through maturity. Decreased due to these leases being accounted for on cash-basis as of January 1, 2019.
- (4) During the first quarter of 2019, we terminated a lease agreement and transitioned two operating seniors housing communities under the lease agreement to a new operator. As a result of the lease termination, we wrote-off \$1,926 straight-line rent receivable to contra-revenue in accordance with ASC 842.

Some of our lease agreements provide purchase options allowing the lessees to purchase the properties they currently lease from us. The following table summarizes information about purchase options included in our lease agreements (*dollar amount in thousands*):

| State | Type of Property | Number of Properties | Gross Investments | Carrying Value | Option Window |
|-------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|
| California | ALF/MC | 2 | \$ 38,895 | \$ 36,542 | 2024-2029 |
| California | ALF | 2 | 28,926 | 16,056 | 2021-TBD ⁽¹⁾ |
| Florida | MC | 1 | 14,201 | 12,757 | 2028-2029 |
| Kentucky and Ohio | MC | 2 | 30,126 | 27,859 | 2028-2029 |
| Texas | MC | 2 | 25,265 | 24,335 | 2025-2027 |
| South Carolina | ALF/MC | 1 | 11,680 | 10,794 | 2028-2029 |
| Total | | | \$ 149,093 | \$ 128,343 | |

- (1) The option window ending date will be either 24 months or 48 months after the option window commences, based on certain contingencies.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

Acquisitions. The following table summarizes our acquisitions for the years ended December 31, 2019 through 2017. (*dollar amounts in thousands*):

| Year ⁽¹⁾ | Type of Property | Purchase Price | Transaction Costs ⁽²⁾ | Total Acquisition Costs | Number of Properties | Number of Beds/Units |
|---------------------|------------------------------------|----------------|----------------------------------|-------------------------|----------------------|----------------------|
| 2019 | Assisted Living ⁽³⁾ | \$ 35,719 | \$ 315 | \$ 36,034 | 3 | 230 |
| | Skilled Nursing ⁽⁴⁾ | 19,500 | 97 | 19,597 | 1 | 90 |
| | Land ⁽⁵⁾ | 2,732 | 51 | 2,783 | — | — |
| Total | | \$ 57,951 | \$ 463 | \$ 58,414 | 4 | 320 |
| 2018 | Assisted Living ^{(6) (7)} | \$ 39,600 | \$ 65 | \$ 39,665 | 3 | 177 |
| | Land ⁽⁷⁾ | 695 | 48 | 743 | — | — |
| Total | | \$ 40,295 | \$ 113 | \$ 40,408 | 3 | 177 |
| 2017 | Assisted Living ⁽⁸⁾ | \$ 81,018 | \$ 569 | \$ 81,587 | 5 | 400 |
| | Land ⁽⁹⁾ | 800 | 18 | 818 | — | — |
| Total | | \$ 81,818 | \$ 587 | \$ 82,405 | 5 | 400 |

- (1) Subsequent to December 31, 2019, we acquired a 140-bed SNF located in Texas for approximately \$13,500 million and entered into a 10-year master lease agreement with an initial cash yield of 8.5%, escalating 2% annually starting in the second year of the lease, with two five-year renewal options.
- (2) Represents cost associated with our acquisitions; however, upon adoption of ASU 2017-01, our acquisitions meet the definition of an asset acquisition resulting in capitalization of transaction costs to the properties' basis. For our land purchases with forward development commitments, transaction costs are capitalized as part of construction in progress. Transaction costs per *Consolidated Statements of Income and Comprehensive Income* represent current and prior year transaction costs due to timing and terminated transactions.
- (3) We entered into a JV (consolidated on our financial statements) to purchase an existing operational 74-unit ALF/MC community. The non-controlling partner contributed \$919 of equity and we contributed \$15,976 in cash. Our economic interest in the real estate JV is approximately 95%. See *Note 10. Equity* for further discussion related to our partnerships and non-controlling interests. Additionally, we acquired an 80-unit MC and a 76-unit ALF/MC in Michigan for an aggregate purchase price of \$19,000.
- (4) We acquired a newly constructed 90-bed SNF located in Missouri.
- (5) We acquired a parcel of land adjacent to an existing SNF in California. Additionally, we acquired a parcel of land and committed to develop a 90-bed SNF in Missouri. The commitment totals approximately \$17,400.
- (6) We acquired two MC in Texas.
- (7) We entered into a JV (consolidated on our financial statements) to purchase an existing operational 89-unit ILF for \$14,400 and to own the real estate and develop a 78-unit ALF/MC for \$18,108 in Oregon.
- (8) We acquired an ALF and a MC in California, a MC in Ohio and an ALF/MC in Missouri. Furthermore, we entered into a JV and acquired an ALF/MC community.
- (9) We entered into a JV for the acquisition of land and development of an ILF/ALF/MC community in Wisconsin.

For further discussion related to the JV transactions discussed above and our partnerships and non-controlling interests, see *Note 10. Equity*.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

Developments and Improvements. During the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017, we invested the following in development and improvement projects (*in thousands*):

| Type of Property | 2019 | | 2018 | | 2017 | |
|-----------------------------|------------------|-----------------|------------------|-----------------|------------------|-----------------|
| | Developments | Improvements | Developments | Improvements | Developments | Improvements |
| Assisted Living Communities | \$ 14,088 | \$ 2,544 | \$ 27,505 | \$ 2,292 | \$ 17,667 | \$ 1,152 |
| Skilled Nursing Centers | 6,436 | — | 7,774 | 500 | 5,234 | 1,356 |
| Other | — | 295 | — | 457 | — | 391 |
| Total | <u>\$ 20,524</u> | <u>\$ 2,839</u> | <u>\$ 35,279</u> | <u>\$ 3,249</u> | <u>\$ 22,901</u> | <u>\$ 2,899</u> |

Completed Projects. The following table summarizes our completed projects during the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017 (*dollar amounts in thousands*):

| Year | Type of Project | Number of Properties | Type of Property | Number of Beds/Units | State | Total Investment |
|------|-----------------|----------------------|------------------|----------------------|-----------|------------------|
| 2019 | Development | 1 | SNF | 143 | Kentucky | \$ 24,974 |
| | Development | 1 | ILF/ALF/MC | 110 | Wisconsin | 21,999 |
| | Total | <u>2</u> | | <u>253</u> | | <u>\$ 46,973</u> |
| 2018 | Development | 1 | MC | 66 | Illinois | \$ 14,998 |
| | Total | <u>1</u> | | <u>66</u> | | <u>\$ 14,998</u> |
| 2017 | Development | 1 | MC | 66 | Illinois | \$ 13,498 |
| | Total | <u>1</u> | | <u>66</u> | | <u>\$ 13,498</u> |

Properties held-for-sale. The following table summarizes our properties held-for-sale at years ended December 31, 2019 and 2018 (*dollar amounts in thousands*):

| At December 31, | State | Type of Property | Number of Properties | Number of Beds/units | Gross Investment | Accumulated Depreciation |
|-----------------|----------|------------------|----------------------|----------------------|------------------|--------------------------|
| 2019 | Colorado | SNF | 3 | 275 | \$ 8,045 | \$ 3,774 |
| | Iowa | SNF | 7 | 544 | 14,610 | 9,723 |
| | Kansas | SNF | 3 | 250 | 14,111 | 6,674 |
| | Texas | SNF | 7 | 1,148 | 25,203 | 14,942 |
| Total | | | <u>20</u> | <u>2,217</u> | <u>\$ 61,969</u> | <u>\$ 35,113</u> |
| 2018 | Texas | ILF | 1 | 140 | \$ 5,746 | \$ 1,916 |
| | Total | | <u>1</u> | <u>140</u> | <u>\$ 5,746</u> | <u>\$ 1,916</u> |

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

Property Sales. The following table summarizes property sales during the years ended December 31, 2019 through 2017 (*dollar amounts in thousands*):

| Year | State | Type of Properties | Number of Properties | Number of Beds/Units | Sales Price | Carrying Value | Net Gain (Loss) |
|------------|----------------------------|--------------------|----------------------|----------------------|-------------|----------------|-----------------------|
| 2019 | N/A | N/A | — | — | \$ — | \$ — | \$ 500 ⁽¹⁾ |
| | Arizona, Georgia and Texas | SNF ⁽²⁾ | 3 | 478 | 15,310 | 8,995 | 5,556 |
| | Texas | ALF ⁽³⁾ | 1 | 140 | 1 | 3,830 | (3,950) |
| Total 2019 | | | 4 | 618 | \$ 15,311 | \$ 12,825 | \$ 2,106 |
| 2018 | Alabama | SNF | 4 | 454 | \$ 27,975 | \$ 5,695 | \$ 21,987 |
| | Kansas | ALF ⁽⁴⁾ | — | — | 350 | 346 | — |
| | Ohio and Pennsylvania | ALF | 6 | 320 | 67,500 | 16,352 | 48,695 |
| Total 2018 | | | 10 | 774 | \$ 95,825 | \$ 22,393 | \$ 70,682 |
| 2017 | Indiana, Iowa and Oregon | ALF | 5 | 211 | \$ 15,650 | \$ 10,107 | \$ 4,985 |
| | Texas | SNF ⁽⁵⁾ | 1 | 85 | — | 1,170 | (1,171) |
| Total 2017 | | | 6 | 296 | \$ 15,650 | \$ 11,277 | \$ 3,814 |

(1) Gain recognized due to the receipt of funds held in escrow related to a portfolio of six ALFs sold during the second quarter of 2018.

(2) We sold a property, previously operated by Preferred Care, located in Texas with a carrying value of \$871 for \$140. Additionally, we sold a property, previously operated by Preferred Care, located in Arizona with a carrying value of \$6,485 for \$7,250. This transaction includes a holdback of \$1,091 which is held in an interest-bearing account with an escrow holder on behalf of the buyer for potential specific losses. Using the expected value model per ASC 606, we estimated and recorded the holdback value of \$613. Also, we sold a SNF located in Georgia with a carrying value of \$1,639 for \$7,920.

(3) We sold an ALF located in Texas with a carrying value of \$3,830.

(4) We sold land adjacent to an existing ALF community in Kansas.

(5) We donated a SNF located in Texas, with a carrying value of \$1,170 to a nonprofit health care provider.

Mortgage Loans. At December 31, 2019, the mortgage loans had interest rates ranging from 9.2% to 9.9% and maturities ranging from 2043 to 2045. In addition, some loans contain certain guarantees, provide for certain facility fees. Please see *Item 1. Business—Portfolio* for a table that summarizes our loaned properties as of December 31, 2019.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

The following table summarizes our mortgage loan activity for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017 (in thousands):

| | 2019 | 2018 | 2017 |
|--|--------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------|
| Originations and funding under mortgage loans receivable | \$ 12,342 ⁽¹⁾ | \$ 21,364 ⁽²⁾ | \$ 11,913 |
| Pay-offs received | — | (1,086) | (16,665) |
| Scheduled principal payments received | (1,065) | (1,050) | (1,198) |
| Mortgage loan premium amortization | (4) | (4) | (4) |
| (Provision for) recovery of loan loss reserve | (113) | (192) | 60 |
| Net increase (decrease) in mortgage loans receivable | <u>\$ 11,160</u> | <u>\$ 19,032</u> | <u>\$ (5,894)</u> |

- (1) During 2019, we funded an additional \$7,500 under an existing mortgage loan. The incremental funding bears interest at 9.41% fixed for two years and escalating by 2.25% thereafter.
- (2) During 2018, we funded an additional \$7,400 under an existing mortgage loan for the purchase of a 112-bed SNF in Michigan. The incremental funding bears interest at 8.7%, fixed for five years, and escalating by 2.25% thereafter. Also, we funded additional loan proceeds of \$7,125 under an existing mortgage loan for the purchase of a 126-bed SNF in Michigan. This incremental funding bears interest at 9.41%, fixed for five years, and escalating by 2.25% thereafter.

At December 31, 2019 and 2018 the carrying values of the mortgage loans were \$254,099,000 and \$242,939,000, respectively. Scheduled principal payments on mortgage loan receivables are as follows (*in thousands*):

| | Scheduled Principal |
|------------|------------------------|
| 2020 | \$ 1,065 |
| 2021 | 1,175 |
| 2022 | 1,175 |
| 2023 | 1,175 |
| 2024 | 1,175 |
| Thereafter | 250,894 |
| Total | <u>\$ 256,659</u> |

The following table summarizes our early mortgage loan payoffs during the years 2019, 2018 and 2017 (*dollar amounts in thousands*):

| | Early Principal Payoff | Number of Loans | State |
|------|------------------------------|-----------------------|----------|
| 2019 | \$ — | — | N/A |
| 2018 | \$ 1,086 | 1 | UT |
| 2017 | \$ 10,795 | 4 | AZ/MO/TX |

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

6. Investment in Unconsolidated Joint Ventures

The following table summarizes our investment in unconsolidated joint ventures (*dollar amounts in thousands*):

| State | Type of Properties | Type of Investment | Total Preferred Return | Currently Paid in Cash | Number of Beds/ Units | Investment Commitment | Carrying Value |
|---------|--------------------|----------------------|------------------------|------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|----------------|
| Arizona | ILF/ALF/MC | Preferred Equity (1) | 15 % | 8 % (2) | 585 | \$ — | \$ 19,003 (3) |
| Total | | | | | 585 | \$ — | \$ 19,003 |

- (1) We have concluded that the JV is a VIE in accordance with GAAP. However, because we do not control the entity, nor do we have any role in the day-to-day management, we are not the primary beneficiary of the JV. Therefore, we account for the JV investment using the equity method.
- (2) Effective second quarter of 2019, this JV was placed on cash basis due to delinquency of our preferred return.
- (3) During the fourth quarter of 2019, we recorded an impairment loss of \$5,500 to write our preferred equity investment down to its estimated sale price. See below for more detail.

As previously discussed, in October 2019, the JV in which we hold our preferred equity investment signed a letter of intent for the sale of the four properties comprising the JV (the “Properties”). Concurrently, the JV was pursuing a refinancing alternative to take advantage of lower interest rates in today’s market. Based upon the information available to us regarding available alternatives and courses of action, we performed a recoverability test on the carrying value of our preferred equity investment and concluded the preferred equity was not impaired at September 30, 2019.

In November 2019, the JV signed a contract to sell the Properties. Additionally, its refinancing efforts came to a halt. The contract was subject to standard due diligence and other contingencies to close, all of which were met in January 2020. Accordingly, based on the information available to us regarding alternatives and courses of action as of December 31, 2019, we performed a recoverability test on the carrying value of our preferred equity investment and concluded that a portion of our preferred equity investment will not be recoverable. Therefore, we recorded an impairment loss from investments in unconsolidated joint ventures of \$5,500,000 and wrote our preferred equity investment down to its estimated fair value.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

The following table summarizes our capital contributions, income recognized, and cash interest received related to our investments in unconsolidated joint ventures during the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017 *(in thousands)*:

| Year | Type of Properties | Capital Contribution | Income Recognized | Cash Interest Received |
|-------|--------------------|----------------------|-------------------|------------------------|
| 2019 | ILF/ALF/MC | \$ 472 | \$ 1,029 | \$ 1,580 |
| | ILF/ALF/MC (1) | — (1) | 955 (1) | 979 (1) |
| | ALF/MC (2) | — (2) | 404 (2) | 432 (2) |
| Total | | \$ 472 | \$ 2,388 | \$ 2,991 |
| 2018 | ILF/ALF/MC | \$ 670 | \$ 2,041 | \$ 1,975 |
| | ILF/ALF/MC (1) | — (1) | 511 (1) | 396 (1) |
| | ALF/MC (2) | — (2) | 312 (2) | — (2) |
| Total | | \$ 670 | \$ 2,864 | \$ 2,371 |
| 2017 | ILF/ALF/MC | \$ 1,101 | \$ 1,560 | \$ 1,436 |
| | ILF/ALF/MC (1) | — (1) | 511 (1) | 302 (1) |
| | UDP-ALF/MC (2) | 2,747 (2) | 192 (2) | — (2) |
| Total | | \$ 3,848 | \$ 2,263 | \$ 1,738 |

- (1) We had a \$2,900 mezzanine loan commitment for a 99-unit seniors housing community in Florida with a total preferred return of 15%. The mezzanine loan was an ADC arrangement which we determined it to have characteristics similar to a jointly-owned arrangement and recorded it as an unconsolidated joint venture. Since interest payments were deferred and no interest was recorded for the first twelve months of the loan, we used the effective interest method in accordance with GAAP to recognize interest income and recorded the difference between the effective interest income and cash interest income to loan principal balance. During the third quarter of 2019, the mezzanine loan was paid off.
- (2) We had a \$3,400 mezzanine loan commitment for the development of a 127-unit seniors housing community in Florida with a total preferred return of 15%. The mezzanine loan was an ADC arrangement which we determined it to have characteristics similar to a jointly-owned arrangement and recorded it as an unconsolidated joint venture. During the first quarter of 2019, the mezzanine loan was paid off.

7. Notes Receivable

Notes receivable consists of mezzanine loans and other loan arrangements. The following table is a summary of our notes receivable components at December 31, 2019 and 2018 *(in thousands)*:

| | At December 31, | |
|--------------------------|-----------------|-----------|
| | 2019 | 2018 |
| Mezzanine loans | \$ 13,284 | \$ 9,868 |
| Other loans | 4,824 | 2,975 |
| Notes receivable reserve | (181) | (128) |
| Total | \$ 17,927 | \$ 12,715 |

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

The following table summarizes our notes receivable activity for the years ended December 31, 2019 through 2017 (*in thousands*):

| | Year ended December 31, | | |
|--|-------------------------|------------|---------|
| | 2019 | 2018 | 2017 |
| Advances under notes receivable | \$ 8,967 ⁽¹⁾ | \$ 124 | \$ — |
| Principal payments received under notes receivable | (3,503) | (3,848) | (25) |
| Reclassified to lease incentives ⁽²⁾ | (200) ⁽²⁾ | — | — |
| Notes receivable reserve | (52) | 37 | — |
| Total | \$ 5,212 | \$ (3,687) | \$ (25) |

- (1) We originated a \$6,800 mezzanine loan commitment for the development of a 204-unit ILF/ALF/MC in Georgia. The mezzanine loan has a five-year term and a 12.0% return, a portion of which is paid in cash, and the remaining portion of which is deferred during the first 46 months. Additionally, we originated a \$1,400 note agreement, funding \$1,304 with a commitment to fund \$96. The note bears interest at 7.0%. Further, we originated a \$550 note agreement, funding \$500 with a commitment to fund \$50. The note bears interest at 7.5%.
- (2) Represents an interim working capital loan related to a development project which matured upon completion of the development project and commencement of the lease.

8. Lease Incentives

The following table summarizes lease incentives by component as of December 31, 2019 and 2018 (*in thousands*):

| | At December 31, | |
|---------------------------------|-----------------|-----------|
| | 2019 | 2018 |
| Non-contingent lease incentives | \$ 2,552 | \$ 14,443 |

The following table summarizes our lease incentive activity for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017 (*in thousands*):

| | 2019 | | | 2018 | | | 2017 | | |
|---------------------------------|---------|--------------|----------------------------|----------|--------------|------------------------|----------|--------------|---------------------------|
| | Funding | Amortization | Write-off | Funding | Amortization | Write-off | Funding | Amortization | Write-off |
| Non-contingent lease incentives | \$ 387 | \$ (385) | \$ (11,893) ⁽¹⁾ | \$ 1,272 | \$ (1,733) | \$ — | \$ 6,544 | \$ (1,590) | \$ (1,205) ⁽³⁾ |
| Contingent lease incentives | — | — | — | — | (359) | (6,219) ⁽²⁾ | — | (619) | (2,634) ⁽⁴⁾ |
| Net increase (decrease) | \$ 387 | \$ (385) | \$ (11,893) | \$ 1,272 | \$ (2,092) | \$ (6,219) | \$ 6,544 | \$ (2,209) | \$ (3,839) |

- (1) In accordance with ASC 842 lease standard adopted on January 1, 2019, we wrote-off \$12,093 of lease incentives related to leases for which we determined it is not probable we will collect substantially all of the contractual lease obligation through maturity. See *Note 2. Summary of Significant Accounting Policies* for further discussion. Additionally, we reclassified a \$200 interim working capital loan as lease incentive. See *Note 7. Notes Receivable* for further discussion.
- (2) We entered into an amended master lease agreement with Senior Lifestyle Management, LLC (“Senior Lifestyle”). Among the provisions of the amendment, the contingent lease incentive payable to Senior Lifestyle was removed. Therefore, we wrote-off the Senior Lifestyle contingent lease incentive.
- (3) Represents the write-off of lease incentives related to two MC communities due to negotiations to transition these properties to another operator in our portfolio that never materialized.
- (4) Represents the write-off of a lease incentive related to an ALF due to a change to the business model at the property that resulted in lower net operating income and the improbability of paying the earn-out.

Non-contingent lease incentives represent payments made to our lessees for various reasons including entering into a new lease or lease amendments and extensions. Contingent lease incentives represent potential contingent earn-out

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

payments that may be made to our lessees in the future, as part of our lease agreements. From time to time, we may commit to provide contingent payments to our lessees, upon our properties achieving certain rent coverage ratios. Once the contingent payment becomes probable and estimable, the contingent payment is recorded as a lease incentive. Lease incentives are amortized as a yield adjustment to rental income over the remaining life of the lease.

9. Debt Obligations

Bank Borrowings. During 2018, we amended and restated our unsecured credit agreement to replace the previous unsecured credit agreement, prior to its expiration on October 14, 2018. The amended credit agreement maintains the \$600,000,000 aggregate commitment of the lenders under the prior agreement and provides for the opportunity to increase the commitment size of the credit agreement up to a total of \$1,000,000,000. The amended credit agreement extends the maturity of the credit agreement to June 27, 2022 and provides for a one-year extension option at our discretion, subject to customary conditions. Additionally, the amended credit agreement decreases the interest rate margins and converts from the payment of unused commitment fees to a facility fee. Based on our leverage at December 31, 2019, the facility provides for interest annually at LIBOR plus 115 basis points and a facility fee of 20 basis points. At December 31, 2019 and 2018 we were in compliance with all covenants.

Financial covenants contained in the Unsecured Credit Agreement, which are measured quarterly, require us to maintain, among other things:

- (i) a ratio of total indebtedness to total asset value not greater than 0.5 to 1.0;
- (ii) a ratio of secured debt to total asset value not greater than 0.35 to 1.0;
- (iii) a ratio of unsecured debt to the value of the unencumbered asset value not greater than 0.6 to 1.0; and
- (iv) a ratio of EBITDA, as calculated in the Unsecured Credit Agreement, to fixed charges not less than 1.50 to 1.0.

Senior Unsecured Notes. We have a \$337,500,000 shelf agreement with affiliates and managed accounts of PGIM, Inc. (“Prudential”), with availability of \$21,500,000 at December 31, 2019, which expired for new issuance on February 16, 2020. During the fourth quarter of 2019, we sold \$100,000,000 aggregate principal amount of 3.85% senior unsecured notes maturing in 2031 to Prudential.

The following table sets forth information regarding debt obligations by component as of December 31, 2019 and 2018 (*dollar amounts in thousands*):

| Debt Obligations | Applicable Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾ | At December 31, 2019 | | At December 31, 2018 | |
|---|---|----------------------|-------------------------|----------------------|-------------------------|
| | | Outstanding Balance | Available for Borrowing | Outstanding Balance | Available for Borrowing |
| Bank borrowings ⁽²⁾ | 3.14% | \$ 93,900 | \$ 506,100 | \$ 112,000 | \$ 488,000 |
| Senior unsecured notes, net of debt issue costs | 4.39% | 599,488 | 21,500 | 533,029 | 93,833 |
| Total | 4.22% | <u>\$ 693,388</u> | <u>\$ 527,600</u> | <u>\$ 645,029</u> | <u>\$ 581,833</u> |

(1) Represents weighted average of interest rate as of December 31, 2019.

(2) Subsequent to December 31, 2019, we borrowed \$18,000 under our unsecured revolving line of credit, accordingly we have \$111,900 outstanding balance and \$488,100 available for borrowing under our unsecured revolving line of credit.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

Our borrowings and repayments for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017 are as follows (*in thousands*):

| Debt Obligations | 2019 | | 2018 | | 2017 | |
|------------------------|------------------------|--------------|------------|--------------|------------------------|--------------|
| | Borrowings | Repayments | Borrowings | Repayments | Borrowings | Repayments |
| Bank borrowings | \$ 107,900 | \$ (126,000) | \$ 116,200 | \$ (100,700) | \$ 113,000 | \$ (123,600) |
| Senior unsecured notes | 100,000 ⁽¹⁾ | (33,667) | — | (38,166) | 100,000 ⁽²⁾ | (31,167) |
| Total | \$ 207,900 | \$ (159,667) | \$ 116,200 | \$ (138,866) | \$ 213,000 | \$ (154,767) |

(1) During the fourth quarter of 2019, we sold \$100,000 senior unsecured notes to Prudential. See above to further discussion.

(2) During 2017, we sold 15-year senior unsecured notes in the aggregate amount of \$100,000 to a group of investors, which included Prudential, in a private placement transaction. The notes bear interest at an annual rate of 4.5%, have scheduled principal payments and mature on February 16, 2032.

Scheduled Principal Payments. The following table represents our long-term contractual obligations (scheduled principal payments and amounts due at maturity) as of December 31, 2019, and excludes the effects of interest and debt issue costs (*in thousands*):

| | Total | 2020 | 2021 | 2022 | 2023 | 2024 | Thereafter |
|------------------------|--------------------------|-----------|-----------|------------|-----------|-----------|------------|
| Bank borrowings | \$ 93,900 ⁽¹⁾ | \$ — | \$ — | \$ 93,900 | \$ — | \$ — | \$ — |
| Senior unsecured notes | 600,300 | 40,160 | 47,160 | 48,160 | 49,160 | 49,160 | 366,500 |
| | \$ 694,200 | \$ 40,160 | \$ 47,160 | \$ 142,060 | \$ 49,160 | \$ 49,160 | \$ 366,500 |

(1) Subsequent to December 31, 2019, we borrowed \$18,000 under our unsecured revolving line of credit, accordingly we have \$111,900 outstanding balance and \$488,100 available for borrowing.

10. Equity

Common Stock. During 2016, we entered into separate equity distribution agreements (collectively, “Original Equity Distribution Agreements”) to offer and sell, from time to time, up to \$200,000,000 in aggregate offering price of our company common shares.

During the year ended December 31, 2017, we sold 312,881 shares of common stock for \$14,600,000 in net proceeds under the Original Equity Distribution Agreements. In conjunction with the sale of common stock, we paid \$260,000 as compensation to our sales agents and we reclassified \$49,000 of accumulated costs associated with this agreement to additional paid in capital.

During the year ended December 31, 2018, we sold 22,244 shares of common stock for \$1,005,000 in net proceeds under the Original Equity Distribution Agreements. In conjunction with the sale of common stock, we paid \$18,000 as compensation to our sales agents and we reclassified \$76,000 of accumulated costs associated with this agreement to additional paid in capital. Accordingly, at December 31, 2018, we had \$184,139,000 available under the Original Equity Distribution Agreements.

During 2019, the Original Equity Distribution Agreements expired, and we entered into new separate equity distribution agreements (collectively “Equity Distribution Agreements”) to offer and sell, from time to time, up to \$200,000,000 in aggregate offering price of shares of common shares. Sales of common shares will be made by means of ordinary brokers’ transactions, which may include block trades or transactions that are deemed to be “at the market” offerings. As of December 31, 2019, no shares were issued under the Equity Distribution Agreements. Accordingly, at December 31, 2019, we had \$200,000,000 available under the Equity Distribution Agreements.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

During the years 2019, 2018 and 2017, we acquired 45,030 shares, 31,326 shares and 42,089 shares, respectively, of common stock held by employees who tendered owned shares to satisfy tax withholding obligations. Subsequent to December 31, 2019, we acquired 34,016 shares of common stock held by employees who tendered owned shares to satisfy tax withholding obligations.

Non-controlling Interests. During the years 2019, 2018 and 2017, we entered into partnerships to develop and/or own real estate. Given that our limited members do not have the substantive kick-out rights, liquidation rights, or participation rights, we have concluded that the partnerships are VIEs. Since we exercise power over and receive benefits from the VIEs, we are considered the primary beneficiary. Accordingly, we consolidate the VIEs and record the non-controlling interests at cost. As of December 31, 2019, we have the following consolidated VIEs (*in thousands*):

| Investment Year | Purpose | Property Type | State | Gross Consolidated Assets | Non-Controlling Interests |
|-----------------|-----------------------------------|---------------|-------|---------------------------|---------------------------|
| 2019 | Owned real estate | ALF/MC | VA | \$ 16,895 | \$ 919 |
| 2018 | Owned real estate | ILF | OR | 14,400 ⁽¹⁾ | 2,857 ⁽¹⁾ |
| 2018 | Owned real estate and development | UDP | OR | 13,831 ⁽¹⁾ | 1,081 ⁽¹⁾ |
| 2017 | Owned real estate and development | ILF/ALF/MC | WI | 21,999 ⁽²⁾ | 2,318 ⁽²⁾ |
| 2017 | Owned real estate | ALF/MC | SC | 11,680 | 1,308 |
| Total | | | | <u>\$ 78,805</u> | <u>\$ 8,483</u> |

- (1) We entered into a JV to develop, purchase and own seniors housing properties. During the second quarter of 2018, the JV purchased land for the development of a 78-unit ALF/MC for a total anticipated project cost of \$18,108. The non-controlling partner contributed \$1,081 of cash and we committed to fund the remaining \$17,027 project cost. During the third quarter of 2018, in a sale-leaseback transaction, the JV purchased an existing operational 89-unit ILF adjacent to the 78-unit ALF/MC we are developing for \$14,400. The non-controlling partner contributed \$2,857 of equity and we contributed \$11,543 in cash. Upon completion of the development project, our combined economic interest in the JV will be approximately 88%.
- (2) We entered into a JV to own the real estate and develop a 110-unit ILF/ALF/MC community in Wisconsin. This development project completed during the second quarter of 2019.

Shelf Registration Statement. We have an automatic shelf registration statement on file with the SEC, and currently have the ability to file additional automatic shelf registration statements, to provide us with capacity to offer an indeterminate amount of common stock, preferred stock, warrants, debt, depositary shares, or units. We may from time to time publicly raise capital under our automatic shelf registration statement in amounts, at prices, and on terms to be announced when and if the securities are offered. The specifics of any future offerings, along with the use of proceeds of any securities offered, will be described in detail in a prospectus supplement, or other offering materials, at the time of the offering. Our shelf registration statement expires on February 28, 2022.

Distributions. We declared and paid the following cash dividends (*in thousands*):

| | Year Ended December 31, | | | | | |
|-----------------------------|-------------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|
| | 2019 | | 2018 | | 2017 | |
| | Declared | Paid | Declared | Paid | Declared | Paid |
| Common Stock ⁽¹⁾ | <u>\$ 90,899</u> | <u>\$ 90,899</u> | <u>\$ 90,372</u> | <u>\$ 90,372</u> | <u>\$ 90,219</u> | <u>\$ 90,219</u> |

- (1) Represents \$0.19 per share per month.

In January 2020, we declared a monthly cash dividend of \$0.19 per share on our common stock for the months of January, February and March 2020 payable on January 31, February 28 and March 31, 2020, respectively, to stockholders of record on January 23, February 20 and March 23, 2020, respectively.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

Stock Based Compensation Plans. During 2015, we adopted, and our stockholders approved the 2015 Equity Participation Plan (the “2015 Plan”). Under the 2015 Plan, 1,400,000 shares of common stock have been reserved for awards, including nonqualified stock option grants and restricted stock grants to officers, employees, non-employee directors and consultants. As of December 31, 2019, we have 617,013 shares of common stock reserved for awards under the 2015 Plan. The terms of the awards granted under the 2015 Plan are set by our compensation committee at its discretion.

Restricted Stock and Performance-Based Stock Units. Restricted stock and performance-based stock units activity for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017 was as follows:

| | 2019 | 2018 | 2017 |
|---|--------------------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| Outstanding, January 1 | 325,750 | 244,181 | 210,573 |
| Granted | 147,608 | 156,718 | 143,057 |
| Vested | (127,725) ⁽¹⁾ | (75,149) | (85,343) |
| Cancelled | — | — | (24,106) |
| Outstanding, December 31 | <u>345,633</u> | <u>325,750</u> | <u>244,181</u> |
| Compensation expense related to restricted stock and performance-based stock units for the year | <u>\$ 6,566,000</u> | <u>\$ 5,870,000</u> | <u>\$ 5,247,000</u> |

(1) Includes 48,225 performance-based stock units.

During 2019, 2018 and 2017, we granted 147,608, 156,718 and 143,057 shares of restricted common stock and performance-based stock units, respectively, under the 2015 plan as follows:

| Year | No. of Shares/Units | Price per Share | Vesting Period |
|------|------------------------|--------------------|----------------------------|
| 2019 | 78,276 | \$ 46.54 | ratably over 3 years |
| | 60,836 | \$ 46.54 | TSR targets ⁽¹⁾ |
| | 8,496 | \$ 44.73 | May 29, 2020 |
| | <u>147,608</u> | | |
| 2018 | 81,819 | \$ 38.18 | ratably over 3 years |
| | 66,171 | \$ 38.18 | TSR targets ⁽¹⁾ |
| | 8,728 | \$ 41.25 | May 30, 2019 |
| | <u>156,718</u> | | |
| 2017 | 74,760 | \$ 45.76 | ratably over 3 years |
| | 57,881 | \$ 45.76 | TSR targets ⁽¹⁾ |
| | 7,416 | \$ 48.55 | June 1, 2018 |
| | 3,000 | \$ 50.50 | ratably over 3 years |
| | <u>143,057</u> | | |

(1) Vesting is based on achieving certain total shareholder return (“TSR”) targets in 4 years with acceleration opportunity in 3 years.

Subsequent to December 31, 2019, we granted 76,464 shares of restricted common stock at \$48.95 per share which vest ratably from the grant date over a three-year period.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

At December 31, 2019, the total number of restricted common stock and performance-based stock units that are scheduled to vest and remaining compensation expense to be recognized related to the future service period of unvested outstanding restricted common stock and performance-based stock units are as follows (*dollar amount in thousands*):

| Vesting Date | Number of Awards | Remaining Compensation Expense |
|--------------|------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 2020 | 139,534 ⁽¹⁾ | \$ 4,619 |
| 2021 | 119,168 ⁽²⁾ | 2,503 |
| 2022 | 86,931 ⁽³⁾ | 189 |
| Total | 345,633 | \$ 7,311 |

(1) Includes 55,057 performance-based stock units. The performance-based stock units are valued utilizing a lattice-binomial option pricing model based on Monte Carlo simulations. The company recognizes the fair value of the awards over the applicable vesting period as compensation expense.

(2) Includes 66,171 performance-based stock units. See ⁽¹⁾ above for valuation methodology.

(3) Includes 60,836 performance-based stock units. See ⁽¹⁾ above for valuation methodology.

Stock Options. During 2019, 2018 and 2017, we did not issue any stock options. Nonqualified stock option activity for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017, was as follows:

| | Shares | | | Weighted Average Price | | |
|---|---------|---------|---------|---------------------------|----------|----------|
| | 2019 | 2018 | 2017 | 2019 | 2018 | 2017 |
| Outstanding, January 1 | 20,000 | 25,000 | 33,334 | \$ 34.99 | \$ 32.92 | \$ 30.76 |
| Granted | — | — | — | N/A | N/A | N/A |
| Exercised | (5,000) | (5,000) | (8,334) | \$ 24.65 | \$ 24.65 | \$ 24.31 |
| Canceled | — | — | — | N/A | N/A | N/A |
| Outstanding, December 31 | 15,000 | 20,000 | 25,000 | \$ 38.43 | \$ 34.99 | \$ 32.92 |
| Exercisable, December 31 ⁽¹⁾ | 15,000 | 20,000 | 25,000 | \$ 38.43 | \$ 34.99 | \$ 32.92 |

(1) The aggregate intrinsic value of exercisable options at December 31, 2019, based upon the closing price of our common shares at December 31, 2019, the last trading day of 2019, was approximately \$95,000. Options exercisable at December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017 have a weighted average remaining contractual life of approximately 3.2 years, 3.3 years, and 3.5 years, respectively.

The options exercised during 2019, 2018 and 2017 were as follows:

| | Options Exercised | Weighted Average Exercise Price | Option Value | Market Value ⁽¹⁾ |
|------|----------------------|--|-----------------|--------------------------------|
| 2019 | 5,000 | \$ 24.65 | \$ 123,000 | \$ 233,000 |
| 2018 | 5,000 | \$ 24.65 | \$ 123,000 | \$ 205,000 |
| 2017 | 8,334 | \$ 24.31 | \$ 202,000 | \$ 410,797 |

(1) As of the exercise dates.

We use the Black-Scholes-Merton formula to estimate the value of stock options granted to employees. This model requires management to make certain estimates including stock volatility, expected dividend yield and the expected term. Compensation expense related to the vesting of stock options for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017 was \$0, \$0 and \$2,000, respectively.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

11. Commitments and Contingencies

At December 31, 2019, we had commitments as follows *(in thousands)*:

| | Investment Commitment | 2019 Funding | Total Commitment Funded | Remaining Commitment |
|---|--------------------------|------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------------|
| Real estate properties <i>(Note 5. Real Estate Investments)</i> | \$ 41,266 ⁽¹⁾ | \$ 13,847 | \$ 18,361 | \$ 22,905 |
| Accrued incentives and earn-out liabilities <i>(Note 8. Lease Incentives)</i> | 9,000 | — | — | 9,000 |
| Mortgage loans <i>(Note 5. Real Estate Investments)</i> | 27,200 ⁽²⁾ | 2,264 | 5,944 | 21,256 |
| Notes receivable <i>(Note 7. Notes Receivable)</i> | 2,250 | 2,039 | 2,063 | 187 |
| Total | \$ 79,716 | \$ 18,150 | \$ 26,368 | \$ 53,348 |

- (1) Represents commitments to purchase land and improvements, if applicable, and to develop, re-develop, renovate or expand seniors housing and health care properties.
- (2) Represents \$9,200 of commitments to expand and renovate the seniors housing and health care properties securing the mortgage loans and \$18,000 represents contingent funding upon the borrower achieving certain coverage ratios.

Also, some of our lease agreements provide purchase options allowing the lessees to purchase the properties they currently lease from us. See *Note 5. Real Estate Investments* for a table summarizing information about our purchase options.

We are a party from time to time to various general and professional liability claims and lawsuits asserted against the lessees or borrowers of our properties, which in our opinion are not singularly or in the aggregate material to our results of operations or financial condition. These types of claims and lawsuits may include matters involving general or professional liability, which we believe under applicable legal principles are not our responsibility as a non-possessory landlord or mortgage holder. We believe that these matters are the responsibility of our lessees and borrowers pursuant to general legal principles and pursuant to insurance and indemnification provisions in the applicable leases or mortgages. We intend to continue to vigorously defend such claims.

12. Distributions

We must distribute at least 90% of our taxable income in order to continue to qualify as a REIT. This distribution requirement can be satisfied by current year distributions or, to a certain extent, by distributions in the following year.

For federal tax purposes, distributions to stockholders are treated as ordinary income, capital gains, return of capital or a combination thereof. Distributions for 2019, 2018 and 2017 were cash distributions. The federal income tax classification of the per share common stock distributions are as follows *(unaudited)*:

| | Year Ended December 31, | | |
|--------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| | 2019 | 2018 | 2017 |
| Ordinary taxable distribution | \$ 2.084 | \$ 0.349 | \$ 1.607 |
| Return of capital | — | — | 0.444 |
| Unrecaptured Section 1250 gain | 0.132 | 0.636 | 0.163 |
| Long-term capital gain | 0.064 | 1.295 | 0.066 |
| Total | \$ 2.280 | \$ 2.280 | \$ 2.280 |

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

13. Net Income Per Common Share

Basic and diluted net income per share was as follows *(in thousands except per share amounts)*:

| | For the year ended December 31, | | |
|--|---------------------------------|-------------------|------------------|
| | 2019 | 2018 | 2017 |
| Net income | \$ 80,872 | \$ 155,076 | \$ 87,340 |
| Less income allocated to non-controlling interests | (346) | (95) | — |
| Less income allocated to participating securities: | | | |
| Non-forfeitable dividends on participating securities | (372) | (357) | (350) |
| Income allocated to participating securities | (19) | (268) | (12) |
| Total net income allocated to participating securities | (391) | (625) | (362) |
| Net income available to common stockholders | 80,135 | 154,356 | 86,978 |
| Effect of dilutive securities: | | | |
| Participating securities | — | 625 | 362 |
| Net income for diluted net income per share | <u>\$ 80,135</u> | <u>\$ 154,981</u> | <u>\$ 87,340</u> |
| Shares for basic net income per share | 39,571 | 39,477 | 39,409 |
| Effect of dilutive securities: | | | |
| Stock options | 4 | 3 | 10 |
| Performance-based stock units | 184 | 203 | 67 |
| Participating securities | — | 156 | 151 |
| Total effect of dilutive securities | 188 | 362 | 228 |
| Shares for diluted net income per share | <u>39,759</u> | <u>39,839</u> | <u>39,637</u> |
| Basic net income per share | <u>\$ 2.03</u> | <u>\$ 3.91</u> | <u>\$ 2.21</u> |
| Diluted net income per share | <u>\$ 2.02</u> | <u>\$ 3.89</u> | <u>\$ 2.20</u> |

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

14. Quarterly Financial Information

| | For the quarter ended | | | |
|---|---|-----------|---------------|--------------|
| | March 31, | June 30, | September 30, | December 31, |
| | <i>(unaudited, in thousands except per share amounts)</i> | | | |
| 2019 | | | | |
| Revenues | \$ 45,456 | \$ 46,266 | \$ 47,119 | \$ 46,463 |
| Net income available to common stockholders | \$ 20,254 | \$ 20,352 | \$ 27,080 | \$ 12,449 |
| Net income per common share available to common stockholders: | | | | |
| Basic | \$ 0.51 | \$ 0.51 | \$ 0.68 | \$ 0.31 |
| Diluted | \$ 0.51 | \$ 0.51 | \$ 0.68 | \$ 0.31 |
| Dividends per share declared | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 |
| Dividends per share paid | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 |
| 2018 | | | | |
| Revenues | \$ 41,810 | \$ 41,472 | \$ 41,776 | \$ 43,587 |
| Net income available to common stockholders | \$ 20,271 | \$ 68,658 | \$ 34,782 | \$ 30,645 |
| Net income per common share available to common stockholders: | | | | |
| Basic | \$ 0.51 | \$ 1.74 | \$ 0.88 | \$ 0.78 |
| Diluted | \$ 0.51 | \$ 1.73 | \$ 0.88 | \$ 0.77 |
| Dividends per share declared | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 |
| Dividends per share paid | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 | \$ 0.57 |

NOTE: Quarterly and year-to-date computations of per share amounts are made independently. Therefore, the sum of per share amounts for the quarters may not agree with the per share amounts for the year.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

NOTES TO CONSOLIDATED FINANCIAL STATEMENTS (Continued)

15. Fair Value Measurements

In accordance with the accounting guidance regarding the fair value option for financial assets and financial liabilities, entities are permitted to choose to measure certain financial assets and liabilities at fair value, with the change in unrealized gains and losses reported in earnings. We did not adopt the elective fair market value option for our financial assets and financial liabilities.

The carrying amount of cash and cash equivalents approximates fair value because of the short-term maturity of these instruments. We do not invest our cash in auction rate securities. The carrying value and fair value of our financial instruments as of December 31, 2019 and 2018 assuming election of fair value for our financial assets and financial liabilities were as follows (*in thousands*):

| | At December 31, 2019 | | At December 31, 2018 | |
|---|----------------------|---------------------------|----------------------|---------------------------|
| | Carrying Value | Fair Value | Carrying Value | Fair Value |
| Mortgage loans receivable | \$ 254,099 | \$ 312,824 ⁽¹⁾ | \$ 242,939 | \$ 295,492 ⁽¹⁾ |
| Bank borrowings | 93,900 | 93,900 ⁽²⁾ | 112,000 | 112,000 ⁽²⁾ |
| Senior unsecured notes, net of debt issue costs | 599,488 | 612,375 ⁽³⁾ | 533,029 | 508,613 ⁽³⁾ |

- (1) Our investment in mortgage loans receivable is classified as Level 3. The fair value is determined using a widely accepted valuation technique, discounted cash flow analysis on the expected cash flows. The discount rate is determined using our assumption on market conditions adjusted for market and credit risk and current returns on our investments. The discount rate used to value our future cash inflows of the mortgage loans receivable at December 31, 2019 and 2018 was 9.0%.
- (2) Our bank borrowings bear interest at a variable interest rate. The estimated fair value of our bank borrowings approximated their carrying values at December 31, 2019 and 2018 based upon prevailing market interest rates for similar debt arrangements.
- (3) Our obligation under our senior unsecured notes is classified as Level 3 and thus the fair value is determined using a widely accepted valuation technique, discounted cash flow analysis on the expected cash flows. The discount rate is measured based upon management's estimates of rates currently prevailing for comparable loans available to us, and instruments of comparable maturities. At December 31, 2019, the discount rate used to value our future cash outflow of our senior unsecured notes was 3.70% for those maturing before year 2026 and 3.90% for those maturing at or beyond year 2026. At December 31, 2018, the discount rate used to value our future cash outflow of our senior unsecured notes was 5.15% for those maturing before year 2026 and 5.40% for those maturing beyond year 2026.

16. Subsequent Events

The following events occurred subsequent to the balance sheet date.

Real Estate. We acquired a 140-bed SNF located in Texas for approximately \$13,500,000 and entered into a 10-year master lease agreement with an initial cash yield of 8.5%, escalating 2% annually starting in the second year of the lease, with two five-year renewal options.

Debt: We borrowed \$18,000,000, under our unsecured revolving line of credit. Accordingly, we have \$111,900,000 outstanding and \$488,100,000 available for borrowing under our unsecured revolving line of credit.

Equity: We declared a monthly cash dividend of \$0.19 per share on our common stock for the months of January, February and March 2020, payable on January 31, February 28, and March 31, 2020, respectively, to stockholders of record on January 23, February 20, and March 23, 2020, respectively. Also, we acquired 34,016 shares of common stock held by employees who tendered owned shares to satisfy tax withholding obligations and we granted 76,464 shares of restricted common stock at \$48.95 per share, which vest ratably from the grant date over a three-year period.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

SCHEDULE II

VALUATION AND QUALIFYING ACCOUNTS

(in thousands)

| Account Description | Balance at beginning of period | Additions | | Deductions ⁽²⁾ | Balance at end of period |
|---|--------------------------------|---|--|---------------------------|--------------------------|
| | | (Recovered) charged to costs and expenses | Charged to other accounts ⁽¹⁾ | | |
| Year ended December 31, 2017 | | | | | |
| Loan loss reserves | \$ 2,315 | \$ (60) | \$ — | \$ — | \$ 2,255 |
| Other notes receivable allowance | 166 | — | — | — | 166 |
| Straight-line rent receivable allowance | 960 | (146) | — | — | 814 |
| | <u>\$ 3,441</u> | <u>\$ (206)</u> | <u>\$ —</u> | <u>\$ —</u> | <u>\$ 3,235</u> |
| Year ended December 31, 2018 | | | | | |
| Loan loss reserves | \$ 2,255 | \$ 192 | \$ — | \$ — | \$ 2,447 |
| Other notes receivable allowance | 166 | (38) | — | — | 128 |
| Straight-line rent receivable allowance | 814 | (68) | — | — | 746 |
| | <u>\$ 3,235</u> | <u>\$ 86</u> | <u>\$ —</u> | <u>\$ —</u> | <u>\$ 3,321</u> |
| Year ended December 31, 2019 | | | | | |
| Loan loss reserves | \$ 2,447 | \$ 113 | \$ — | \$ — | \$ 2,560 |
| Other notes receivable allowance | 128 | 53 | — | — | 181 |
| Straight-line rent receivable allowance | 746 | — | (746) | — | — |
| | <u>\$ 3,321</u> | <u>\$ 166</u> | <u>\$ (746)</u> | <u>\$ —</u> | <u>\$ 2,741</u> |

(1) In conjunction with adoption of ASC 842, we wrote-off our 1% general straight-line reserve. The write-off was charged to retained earnings.

(2) Deductions represent uncollectible accounts written off.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

SCHEDULE III

REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION

(in thousands)

| | Encumbrances | Initial cost to company | | Costs capitalized subsequent to acquisition | Gross amount at which carried at December 31, 2019 | | | Accum. deprec. | Construction/renovation date | Acquisition date |
|------------------------------------|--------------|-------------------------|---------------------------|---|--|---------------------------|----------------------|----------------|------------------------------|------------------|
| | | Land | Building and improvements | | Land | Building and improvements | Total ⁽¹⁾ | | | |
| Skilled Nursing Properties: | | | | | | | | | | |
| 134 Alamogordo, NM | \$ — | \$ 210 | \$ 2,593 | \$ 641 | \$ 210 | \$ 3,234 | \$ 3,444 | \$ 1,504 | 1985 | 2001 |
| 218 Albuquerque, NM | — | 1,696 | 3,891 | 530 | 1,696 | 4,421 | 6,117 | 1,954 | 2008 | 2005 |
| 219 Albuquerque, NM | — | 1,950 | 8,910 | 207 | 1,950 | 9,117 | 11,067 | 3,881 | 1982 | 2005 |
| 220 Albuquerque, NM | — | 2,463 | 7,647 | 9 | 2,463 | 7,656 | 10,119 | 3,234 | 1970 | 2005 |
| 042 Altoona, IA | — | 105 | 2,309 | 444 | 105 | 2,753 | 2,858 | 1,987 | 1973 | 1996 |
| 252 Amarillo, TX | — | 844 | — | 7,925 | 844 | 7,925 | 8,769 | 2,025 | 2013 | 2011 |
| 247 Arlington, TX | — | 1,016 | 13,649 | — | 1,016 | 13,649 | 14,665 | 4,097 | 2007 | 2011 |
| 221 Beaumont, TX | — | 370 | 1,141 | 106 | 370 | 1,247 | 1,617 | 563 | 1950 | 2005 |
| 213 Beeville, TX | — | 186 | 1,197 | 70 | 186 | 1,267 | 1,453 | 518 | 1974 | 2004 |
| 007 Bradenton, FL | — | 330 | 2,720 | 160 | 330 | 2,880 | 3,210 | 2,189 | 2012 | 1993 |
| 256 Brownwood, TX | — | 164 | 6,336 | — | 164 | 6,336 | 6,500 | 1,562 | 2011 | 2012 |
| 043 Carroll, IA | — | 47 | 1,033 | 213 | 47 | 1,246 | 1,293 | 898 | 1969 | 1996 |
| 177 Chesapeake, VA | — | 388 | 3,469 | 2,777 | 388 | 6,246 | 6,634 | 3,581 | 2017 | 1995 |
| 257 Cincinnati, OH | — | 1,890 | 25,110 | — | 1,890 | 25,110 | 27,000 | 4,303 | 2009 | 2012 |
| 125 Clovis, NM | — | 561 | 5,539 | 307 | 561 | 5,846 | 6,407 | 2,730 | 2006 | 2001 |
| 129 Clovis, NM | — | 598 | 5,902 | 59 | 598 | 5,961 | 6,559 | 2,805 | 1995 | 2001 |
| 268 Coldspring, KY | — | 2,050 | 21,496 | — | 2,050 | 21,496 | 23,546 | 4,928 | 2014 | 2012 |
| 253 Colton, CA | — | 2,474 | 15,158 | — | 2,474 | 15,158 | 17,632 | 3,512 | 1990 | 2011 |
| 211 Commerce City, CO | — | 236 | 3,217 | 167 | 236 | 3,384 | 3,620 | 1,606 | 1964 | 2004 |
| 212 Commerce City, CO | — | 161 | 2,160 | 95 | 161 | 2,255 | 2,416 | 1,051 | 1967 | 2004 |
| 246 Crowley, TX | — | 2,247 | 14,276 | — | 2,247 | 14,276 | 16,523 | 4,196 | 2007 | 2011 |
| 235 Daleville, VA | — | 279 | 8,382 | — | 279 | 8,382 | 8,661 | 2,611 | 2005 | 2010 |
| 258 Dayton, OH | — | 373 | 26,627 | — | 373 | 26,627 | 27,000 | 4,598 | 2010 | 2012 |
| 168 Des Moines, IA | — | 115 | 2,096 | 1,433 | 115 | 3,529 | 3,644 | 2,194 | 1972 | 1999 |
| 196 Dresden, TN | — | 31 | 1,529 | 1,073 | 31 | 2,602 | 2,633 | 1,192 | 2014 | 2000 |
| 298 Forth Worth, TX | — | 2,785 | 7,546 | — | 2,785 | 7,546 | 10,331 | 1,776 | 1998 | 2015 |
| 026 Gardendale, AL | — | 100 | 7,550 | 2,084 | 100 | 9,634 | 9,734 | 6,166 | 2011 | 1996 |
| 185 Gardner, KS | — | 896 | 4,478 | 4,150 | 896 | 8,628 | 9,524 | 3,987 | 2011 | 1999 |
| 248 Granbury, TX | — | 836 | 6,693 | — | 836 | 6,693 | 7,529 | 2,631 | 2008 | 2011 |
| 044 Granger, IA | — | 62 | 1,356 | 221 | 62 | 1,577 | 1,639 | 1,113 | 1979 | 1996 |
| 205 Grapevine, TX | — | 431 | 1,449 | 188 | 431 | 1,637 | 2,068 | 938 | 1974 | 2002 |
| 250 Hewitt, TX | — | 1,780 | 8,220 | 99 | 1,780 | 8,319 | 10,099 | 2,057 | 2008 | 2011 |
| 194 Holyoke, CO | — | 211 | 1,513 | 283 | 211 | 1,796 | 2,007 | 1,118 | 1963 | 2000 |
| 051 Houston, TX | — | 365 | 3,769 | 1,598 | 365 | 5,367 | 5,732 | 3,613 | 1968 | 1996 |
| 054 Houston, TX | — | 202 | 4,458 | 1,426 | 202 | 5,884 | 6,086 | 4,119 | 2007 | 1996 |
| 055 Houston, TX | — | 202 | 4,458 | 1,359 | 202 | 5,817 | 6,019 | 4,004 | 2008 | 1996 |
| 045 Jefferson, IA | — | 86 | 1,883 | 296 | 86 | 2,179 | 2,265 | 1,522 | 1972 | 1996 |
| 318 Kansas City, MO | — | 1,229 | 18,368 | — | 1,229 | 18,368 | 19,597 | 213 | 2018 | 2019 |
| 008 Lecanto, FL | — | 351 | 2,665 | 2,737 | 351 | 5,402 | 5,753 | 3,873 | 2012 | 1993 |
| 300 Mansfield, TX | — | 2,890 | 13,110 | — | 2,890 | 13,110 | 16,000 | 1,912 | 2015 | 2016 |
| 053 Mesa, AZ | — | 305 | 6,909 | 1,876 | 305 | 8,785 | 9,090 | 5,876 | 1996 | 1996 |
| 242 Mission, TX | — | 1,111 | 16,602 | — | 1,111 | 16,602 | 17,713 | 4,441 | 2004 | 2010 |
| 115 Nacogdoches, TX | — | 100 | 1,738 | 168 | 100 | 1,906 | 2,006 | 1,203 | 1973 | 1997 |
| 233 Nacogdoches, TX | — | 394 | 7,456 | 268 | 394 | 7,724 | 8,118 | 2,270 | 1991 | 2010 |
| 249 Nacogdoches, TX | — | 1,015 | 11,109 | — | 1,015 | 11,109 | 12,124 | 3,729 | 2007 | 2011 |
| 245 Newberry, SC | — | 439 | 4,639 | 608 | 439 | 5,247 | 5,686 | 1,902 | 1995 | 2011 |
| 244 Newberry, SC | — | 919 | 5,454 | 131 | 919 | 5,585 | 6,504 | 1,796 | 2001 | 2011 |
| 046 Norwalk, IA | — | 47 | 1,033 | 239 | 47 | 1,272 | 1,319 | 925 | 1975 | 1996 |
| 176 Olathe, KS | — | 520 | 1,872 | 313 | 520 | 2,185 | 2,705 | 1,443 | 1968 | 1999 |
| 251 Pasadena, TX | — | 1,155 | 14,345 | 522 | 1,155 | 14,867 | 16,022 | 3,461 | 2005 | 2011 |
| 210 Phoenix, AZ | — | 334 | 3,383 | 456 | 334 | 3,839 | 4,173 | 1,923 | 1982 | 2004 |
| 193 Phoenix, AZ | — | 300 | 9,703 | 92 | 300 | 9,795 | 10,095 | 5,853 | 1985 | 2000 |
| 047 Polk City, IA | — | 63 | 1,376 | 153 | 63 | 1,529 | 1,592 | 1,085 | 1976 | 1996 |
| 094 Portland, OR | — | 100 | 1,925 | 3,152 | 100 | 5,077 | 5,177 | 3,414 | 2007 | 1997 |
| 254 Red Oak, TX | — | 1,427 | 17,173 | — | 1,427 | 17,173 | 18,600 | 3,995 | 2002 | 2012 |
| 124 Richland Hills, TX | — | 144 | 1,656 | 427 | 144 | 2,083 | 2,227 | 1,189 | 1976 | 2001 |
| 197 Ripley, TN | — | 20 | 985 | 1,638 | 20 | 2,623 | 2,643 | 1,224 | 2014 | 2000 |

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

SCHEDULE III

REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION (Continued)

(in thousands)

| | Encumbrances | Initial cost to company | | Costs capitalized subsequent to acquisition | Gross amount at which carried at December 31, 2019 | | | Accum. deprec. | Construction/renovation date | Acquisition date |
|------------------------------------|--------------|-------------------------|---------------------------|---|--|---------------------------|----------------------|----------------|------------------------------|------------------|
| | | Land | Building and improvements | | Land | Building and improvements | Total ⁽¹⁾ | | | |
| 133 Roswell, NM | \$ — | \$ 568 | \$ 5,235 | \$ 1,396 | \$ 568 | \$ 6,631 | \$ 7,199 | \$ 2,981 | 1975 | 2001 |
| 081 Sacramento, CA | — | 220 | 2,929 | 1,481 | 220 | 4,410 | 4,630 | 2,510 | 2015 | 1997 |
| 085 Salina, KS | — | 100 | 1,153 | 628 | 100 | 1,781 | 1,881 | 1,244 | 1985 | 1997 |
| 281 Slinger, WI | — | 464 | 13,482 | — | 464 | 13,482 | 13,946 | 2,572 | 2014 | 2015 |
| 234 St. Petersburg, FL | — | 1,070 | 7,930 | 500 | 1,070 | 8,430 | 9,500 | 2,286 | 1988 | 2010 |
| 243 Stephenville, TX | — | 670 | 10,117 | 500 | 670 | 10,617 | 11,287 | 2,923 | 2009 | 2010 |
| 225 Tacoma, WA | — | 723 | 6,401 | 901 | 723 | 7,302 | 8,025 | 3,294 | 2009 | 2006 |
| 178 Tappahannock, VA | — | 375 | 1,327 | 397 | 375 | 1,724 | 2,099 | 1,507 | 1978 | 1995 |
| 270 Trinity, FL | — | 1,653 | 12,748 | — | 1,653 | 12,748 | 14,401 | 2,544 | 2008 | 2013 |
| 192 Tucson, AZ | — | 276 | 8,924 | 112 | 276 | 9,036 | 9,312 | 5,394 | 1992 | 2000 |
| 305 Union, KY | — | 858 | 24,116 | — | 858 | 24,116 | 24,974 | 743 | 2019 | 2016 |
| 299 Weatherford, TX | — | 836 | 11,902 | — | 836 | 11,902 | 12,738 | 2,285 | 1996 | 2015 |
| 236 Wytheville, VA | — | 647 | 12,167 | — | 647 | 12,167 | 12,814 | 4,618 | 1996 | 2010 |
| Skilled Nursing Properties | \$ — | \$ 50,063 | \$ 499,692 | \$ 46,615 | \$ 50,063 | \$ 546,307 | \$ 596,370 | \$ 183,391 | | |
| Assisted Living Properties: | | | | | | | | | | |
| 317 Abington, VA | — | 541 | 16,355 | — | 541 | 16,355 | 16,896 | 390 | 2015 | 2019 |
| 077 Ada, OK | — | 100 | 1,650 | — | 100 | 1,650 | 1,750 | 966 | 1996 | 1996 |
| 105 Arvada, CO | — | 100 | 2,810 | 6,960 | 100 | 9,770 | 9,870 | 3,262 | 2014 | 1997 |
| 304 Athens, GA | — | 1,056 | 13,326 | — | 1,056 | 13,326 | 14,382 | 1,314 | 2016 | 2016 |
| 063 Athens, TX | — | 96 | 1,510 | 104 | 96 | 1,614 | 1,710 | 982 | 1995 | 1996 |
| 320 Auburn Hills, MI | — | 1,964 | 4,569 | — | 1,964 | 4,569 | 6,533 | — | 1995 | 2019 |
| 269 Aurora, CO | — | 850 | 8,583 | — | 850 | 8,583 | 9,433 | 1,917 | 2014 | 2013 |
| 260 Aurora, CO | — | 831 | 10,071 | — | 831 | 10,071 | 10,902 | 2,122 | 1999 | 2012 |
| 203 Bakersfield, CA | — | 834 | 11,986 | 1,039 | 834 | 13,025 | 13,859 | 6,428 | 2002 | 2001 |
| 117 Beatrice, NE | — | 100 | 2,173 | 231 | 100 | 2,404 | 2,504 | 1,287 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 277 Burr Ridge, IL | — | 1,400 | 11,102 | — | 1,400 | 11,102 | 12,502 | 1,668 | 2016 | 2014 |
| 278 Castle Rock, CO | — | 759 | 9,041 | — | 759 | 9,041 | 9,800 | 1,032 | 2012 | 2014 |
| 311 Cedarburg, WI | — | 924 | 21,075 | — | 924 | 21,075 | 21,999 | 629 | 2019 | 2017 |
| 160 Central, SC | — | 100 | 2,321 | — | 100 | 2,321 | 2,421 | 1,101 | 1998 | 1999 |
| 263 Chatham, NJ | — | 5,365 | 36,399 | — | 5,365 | 36,399 | 41,764 | 7,347 | 2002 | 2012 |
| 307 Clovis, CA | — | 2,542 | 19,126 | — | 2,542 | 19,126 | 21,668 | 1,374 | 2014 | 2017 |
| 308 Clovis, CA | — | 3,054 | 14,172 | — | 3,054 | 14,172 | 17,226 | 979 | 2016 | 2017 |
| 279 Corpus Christi, TX | — | 880 | 11,440 | 147 | 880 | 11,587 | 12,467 | 1,619 | 2016 | 2015 |
| 292 De Forest, WI | — | 485 | 5,568 | 43 | 485 | 5,611 | 6,096 | 744 | 2006 | 2015 |
| 057 Dodge City, KS | — | 84 | 1,666 | 4 | 84 | 1,670 | 1,754 | 1,034 | 1995 | 1995 |
| 083 Durant, OK | — | 100 | 1,769 | — | 100 | 1,769 | 1,869 | 1,020 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 107 Edmond, OK | — | 100 | 1,365 | 526 | 100 | 1,891 | 1,991 | 1,071 | 1996 | 1997 |
| 163 Ft. Collins, CO | — | 100 | 2,961 | 3,405 | 100 | 6,366 | 6,466 | 2,510 | 2014 | 1999 |
| 170 Ft. Collins, CO | — | 100 | 3,400 | 4,622 | 100 | 8,022 | 8,122 | 2,797 | 2014 | 1999 |
| 132 Ft. Meyers, FL | — | 100 | 2,728 | 9 | 100 | 2,737 | 2,837 | 1,507 | 1998 | 1998 |
| 315 Ft. Worth, TX | — | 1,534 | 11,099 | — | 1,534 | 11,099 | 12,633 | 474 | 2014 | 2018 |
| 100 Fremont, OH | — | 100 | 2,435 | 115 | 100 | 2,550 | 2,650 | 1,442 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 267 Frisco, TX | — | 1,000 | 5,154 | — | 1,000 | 5,154 | 6,154 | 1,189 | 2014 | 2012 |
| 314 Frisco, TX | — | 2,216 | 10,417 | — | 2,216 | 10,417 | 12,633 | 456 | 2015 | 2018 |
| 296 Glenview, IL | — | 2,800 | 14,248 | — | 2,800 | 14,248 | 17,048 | 1,120 | 2017 | 2015 |
| 167 Goldsboro, NC | — | 100 | 2,385 | 1 | 100 | 2,386 | 2,486 | 1,055 | 1998 | 1999 |
| 056 Great Bend, KS | — | 80 | 1,570 | 21 | 80 | 1,591 | 1,671 | 1,097 | 1995 | 1995 |
| 102 Greeley, CO | — | 100 | 2,310 | 270 | 100 | 2,580 | 2,680 | 1,459 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 284 Green Bay, WI | — | 1,660 | 19,079 | 402 | 1,660 | 19,481 | 21,141 | 2,617 | 2004 | 2015 |
| 164 Greenville, NC | — | 100 | 2,478 | 2 | 100 | 2,480 | 2,580 | 1,231 | 1998 | 1999 |
| 062 Greenville, TX | — | 42 | 1,565 | 84 | 42 | 1,649 | 1,691 | 996 | 1995 | 1996 |
| 161 Greenwood, SC | — | 100 | 2,638 | — | 100 | 2,638 | 2,738 | 1,339 | 1998 | 1999 |
| 241 Gulf Breeze, FL | — | 720 | 3,780 | 261 | 720 | 4,041 | 4,761 | 1,223 | 2000 | 2010 |
| 295 Jacksonville, FL | — | 1,389 | 12,756 | 56 | 1,389 | 12,812 | 14,201 | 1,444 | 2015 | 2015 |
| 066 Jacksonville, TX | — | 100 | 1,900 | 77 | 100 | 1,977 | 2,077 | 1,195 | 1996 | 1996 |
| 310 Kansas City, MO | — | 1,072 | 15,552 | — | 1,072 | 15,552 | 16,624 | 839 | 2017 | 2017 |
| 285 Kenosha, WI | — | 936 | 12,361 | 240 | 936 | 12,601 | 13,537 | 1,515 | 2008 | 2015 |
| 255 Littleton, CO | — | 1,882 | 8,248 | — | 1,882 | 8,248 | 10,130 | 1,718 | 2013 | 2012 |
| 268 Littleton, CO | — | 1,200 | 8,688 | — | 1,200 | 8,688 | 9,888 | 2,007 | 2014 | 2013 |
| 148 Longmont, CO | — | 100 | 2,640 | — | 100 | 2,640 | 2,740 | 1,443 | 1998 | 1998 |
| 060 Longview, TX | — | 38 | 1,568 | 127 | 38 | 1,695 | 1,733 | 1,034 | 1995 | 1995 |
| 261 Louisville, CO | — | 911 | 11,703 | — | 911 | 11,703 | 12,614 | 2,414 | 2000 | 2012 |

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.
SCHEDULE III
REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION (Continued)
(in thousands)

| | Encumbrances | Initial cost to company | | Costs capitalized subsequent to acquisition | Gross amount at which carried at December 31, 2019 | | | Accum. deprec. | Construction/renovation date | Acquisition date |
|----------------------------|--------------|-------------------------|---------------------------|---|--|---------------------------|----------------------|----------------|------------------------------|------------------|
| | | Land | Building and improvements | | Land | Building and improvements | Total ⁽¹⁾ | | | |
| 301 Louisville, KY | \$ — | \$ 1,021 | \$ 13,157 | \$ 17 | \$ 1,021 | \$ 13,174 | \$ 14,195 | \$ 1,288 | 2016 | 2016 |
| 114 Loveland, CO | — | 100 | 2,865 | 270 | 100 | 3,135 | 3,235 | 1,758 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 068 Lufkin, TX | — | 100 | 1,950 | 94 | 100 | 2,044 | 2,144 | 1,229 | 1996 | 1996 |
| 061 Marshall, TX | — | 38 | 1,568 | 534 | 38 | 2,102 | 2,140 | 1,298 | 1995 | 1995 |
| 293 McHenry, IL | — | 1,289 | 28,976 | 243 | 1,289 | 29,219 | 30,508 | 3,777 | 2005 | 2015 |
| 058 McPherson, KS | — | 79 | 1,571 | 4 | 79 | 1,575 | 1,654 | 1,086 | 1994 | 1995 |
| 316 Medford, OR | — | 750 | 13,650 | — | 750 | 13,650 | 14,400 | 575 | 1984 | 2018 |
| 239 Merritt Island, FL | — | 550 | 8,150 | 100 | 550 | 8,250 | 8,800 | 2,347 | 2004 | 2010 |
| 104 Millville, NJ | — | 100 | 2,825 | 749 | 100 | 3,574 | 3,674 | 1,754 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 286 Milwaukee, WI | — | 818 | 8,014 | 61 | 818 | 8,075 | 8,893 | 1,084 | 2007 | 2015 |
| 231 Monroeville, PA | — | 526 | 5,334 | 435 | 526 | 5,769 | 6,295 | 1,866 | 1997 | 2009 |
| 280 Murrells Inlet, SC | — | 2,490 | 14,185 | — | 2,490 | 14,185 | 16,675 | 1,762 | 2016 | 2015 |
| 294 Murrieta, CA | — | 2,022 | 11,136 | — | 2,022 | 11,136 | 13,158 | 1,432 | 2016 | 2015 |
| 289 Neenah, WI | — | 694 | 20,839 | 244 | 694 | 21,083 | 21,777 | 2,606 | 1991 | 2015 |
| 166 New Bern, NC | — | 100 | 2,427 | 1 | 100 | 2,428 | 2,528 | 1,095 | 1998 | 1999 |
| 118 Newark, OH | — | 100 | 2,435 | 284 | 100 | 2,719 | 2,819 | 1,436 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 143 Niceville, FL | — | 100 | 2,680 | — | 100 | 2,680 | 2,780 | 1,465 | 1998 | 1998 |
| 095 Norfolk, NE | — | 100 | 2,123 | 301 | 100 | 2,424 | 2,524 | 1,277 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 306 Oak Lawn, IL | — | 1,591 | 13,772 | — | 1,591 | 13,772 | 15,363 | 792 | 2018 | 2016 |
| 290 Oshkosh, WI | — | 1,525 | 9,192 | 184 | 1,525 | 9,376 | 10,901 | 2,526 | 2009 | 2015 |
| 291 Oshkosh, WI | — | 475 | 7,364 | 44 | 475 | 7,408 | 7,883 | 982 | 2005 | 2015 |
| 302 Overland Park, KS | — | 1,951 | 11,882 | 281 | 1,951 | 12,163 | 14,114 | 1,344 | 2013 | 2016 |
| 232 Pittsburgh, PA | — | 470 | 2,615 | 333 | 470 | 2,948 | 3,418 | 1,046 | 1994 | 2009 |
| 165 Rocky Mount, NC | — | 100 | 2,494 | 1 | 100 | 2,495 | 2,595 | 1,157 | 1998 | 1999 |
| 059 Salina, KS | — | 79 | 1,571 | 4 | 79 | 1,575 | 1,654 | 1,086 | 1994 | 1995 |
| 084 San Antonio, TX | — | 100 | 1,900 | — | 100 | 1,900 | 2,000 | 1,094 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 092 San Antonio, TX | — | 100 | 2,055 | — | 100 | 2,055 | 2,155 | 1,178 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 288 Sheboygan, WI | — | 1,168 | 5,382 | 184 | 1,168 | 5,566 | 6,734 | 854 | 2006 | 2015 |
| 149 Shelby, NC | — | 100 | 2,805 | 2 | 100 | 2,807 | 2,907 | 1,533 | 1998 | 1998 |
| 312 Spartanburg, SC | — | 254 | 9,906 | 1,520 | 254 | 11,426 | 11,680 | 886 | 1999 | 2017 |
| 150 Spring Hill, FL | — | 100 | 2,650 | — | 100 | 2,650 | 2,750 | 1,449 | 1998 | 1998 |
| 103 Springfield, OH | — | 100 | 2,035 | 270 | 100 | 2,305 | 2,405 | 1,300 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 321 Sterling Heights, MI | — | 1,133 | 11,473 | — | 1,133 | 11,473 | 12,606 | — | 1997 | 2019 |
| 162 Sumter, SC | — | 100 | 2,351 | — | 100 | 2,351 | 2,451 | 1,143 | 1998 | 1999 |
| 140 Tallahassee, FL | — | 100 | 3,075 | — | 100 | 3,075 | 3,175 | 1,684 | 1998 | 1998 |
| 098 Tiffin, OH | — | 100 | 2,435 | 279 | 100 | 2,714 | 2,814 | 1,424 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 282 Tinley Park, IL | — | 702 | 11,481 | — | 702 | 11,481 | 12,183 | 1,509 | 2016 | 2015 |
| 088 Troy, OH | — | 100 | 2,435 | 605 | 100 | 3,040 | 3,140 | 1,641 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 080 Tulsa, OK | — | 200 | 1,650 | — | 200 | 1,650 | 1,850 | 959 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 093 Tulsa, OK | — | 100 | 2,395 | — | 100 | 2,395 | 2,495 | 1,370 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 238 Tupelo, MS | — | 1,170 | 8,230 | 30 | 1,170 | 8,260 | 9,430 | 2,437 | 2000 | 2010 |
| 075 Tyler, TX | — | 100 | 1,800 | — | 100 | 1,800 | 1,900 | 1,052 | 1996 | 1996 |
| 202 Vacaville, CA | — | 1,662 | 11,634 | 1,770 | 1,662 | 13,404 | 15,066 | 6,442 | 2002 | 2001 |
| 091 Waco, TX | — | 100 | 2,235 | — | 100 | 2,235 | 2,335 | 1,280 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 096 Wahoo, NE | — | 100 | 2,318 | 161 | 100 | 2,479 | 2,579 | 1,378 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 108 Watuga, TX | — | 100 | 1,668 | — | 100 | 1,668 | 1,768 | 949 | 1996 | 1997 |
| 287 Waukesha, WI | — | 992 | 15,183 | 210 | 992 | 15,393 | 16,385 | 1,884 | 2009 | 2015 |
| 109 Weatherford, OK | — | 100 | 1,669 | 592 | 100 | 2,261 | 2,361 | 1,278 | 1996 | 1997 |
| 309 West Chester, OH | — | 2,355 | 13,553 | 22 | 2,355 | 13,575 | 15,930 | 978 | 2017 | 2017 |
| 276 Westminster, CO | — | 1,425 | 9,575 | — | 1,425 | 9,575 | 11,000 | 1,867 | 2015 | 2013 |
| 110 Wheelersburg, OH | — | 29 | 2,435 | 250 | 29 | 2,685 | 2,714 | 1,437 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 303 Wichita, KS | — | 1,422 | 9,957 | 285 | 1,422 | 10,242 | 11,664 | 1,159 | 2011 | 2016 |
| 259 Wichita, KS | — | 730 | — | 9,682 | 730 | 9,682 | 10,412 | 2,270 | 2013 | 2012 |
| 283 Wichita, KS | — | 624 | 13,846 | — | 624 | 13,846 | 14,470 | 1,245 | 2016 | 2015 |
| 076 Wichita Falls, TX | — | 100 | 1,850 | — | 100 | 1,850 | 1,950 | 1,081 | 1996 | 1996 |
| 120 Wichita Falls, TX | — | 100 | 2,750 | 131 | 100 | 2,881 | 2,981 | 1,607 | 1997 | 1997 |
| 265 Williamstown, NJ | — | 711 | 6,637 | — | 711 | 6,637 | 7,348 | 1,502 | 2000 | 2012 |
| 264 Williamstown, NJ | — | 711 | 8,649 | — | 711 | 8,649 | 9,360 | 1,769 | 2000 | 2012 |
| 099 York, NE | — | 100 | 2,318 | 78 | 100 | 2,396 | 2,496 | 1,359 | 1997 | 1997 |
| Assisted Living Properties | \$ — | \$ 75,001 | \$ 744,850 | \$ 39,001 | \$ 75,001 | \$ 783,851 | \$ 858,852 | \$ 163,473 | | |

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

SCHEDULE III

REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION (Continued)

(in thousands)

| | | Initial cost to company | | Costs capitalized subsequent to acquisition | Gross amount at which carried at December 31, 2019 | | | Accum. deprec. | Construction/ renovation date | Acquisition date |
|--------------------------------------|--------------|-------------------------|------------------------------|---|---|------------------------------|----------------------|-------------------|----------------------------------|---------------------|
| | Encumbrances | Land | Building and improvements | | Land | Building and improvements | Total ⁽¹⁾ | | | |
| Other: | | | | | | | | | | |
| Properties: | | | | | | | | | | |
| 297 Las Vegas, NV | — | 1,965 | 7,308 | 1,144 | 1,965 | 8,452 | 10,417 | 891 | 1990/1994 | 2015 |
| Properties | — | 1,965 | 7,308 | 1,144 | 1,965 | 8,452 | 10,417 | 891 | | |
| Land: | | | | | | | | | | |
| 271 Howell, MI | — | 420 | — | — | 420 | — | 420 | — | N/A | 2013 |
| 272 Milford, MI | — | 450 | — | — | 450 | — | 450 | — | N/A | 2014 |
| 275 Yale, MI | — | 73 | — | — | 73 | — | 73 | — | N/A | 2013 |
| Land | — | 943 | — | — | 943 | — | 943 | — | | |
| Other Properties | — | 2,908 | 7,308 | 1,144 | 2,908 | 8,452 | 11,360 | 891 | | |
| Properties Under Development: | | | | | | | | | | |
| 319 Independence, MO | — | 2,644 | 1,514 | — | 2,644 | 1,514 | 4,158 | — | N/A | 2019 |
| 313 Medford, OR | — | 636 | 13,195 | — | 636 | 13,195 | 13,831 | — | N/A | 2018 |
| Properties Under Development | — | 3,280 | 14,709 | — | 3,280 | 14,709 | 17,989 | — | | |
| | <u>\$ —</u> | <u>\$ 131,252</u> | <u>\$ 1,266,559</u> | <u>\$ 86,760</u> | <u>\$ 131,252</u> | <u>\$ 1,353,319</u> | <u>\$ 1,484,571</u> | <u>\$ 347,755</u> | | |

(1) Depreciation is computed principally by the straight-line method for financial reporting purposes which generally range of a life from 5 to 15 years for furniture and equipment, 35 to 50 years for buildings, 10 to 20 years for site improvements, 10 to 50 years for building improvements and the respective lease term for acquired lease intangibles.

(2) As of December 31, 2019, our aggregate cost for Federal income tax purposes was \$1,501.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

SCHEDULE III

REAL ESTATE AND ACCUMULATED DEPRECIATION (Continued)

(in thousands)

Activity for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017 is as follows:

| | For the Year Ended December 31, | | |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------------|---------------------|---------------------|
| | 2019 | 2018 | 2017 |
| Reconciliation of real estate: | | | |
| Carrying cost: | | | |
| Balance at beginning of period | \$ 1,421,456 | \$ 1,392,122 | \$ 1,301,563 |
| Acquisitions | 58,414 | 40,408 | 82,405 |
| Improvements | 23,363 | 38,528 | 25,800 |
| Capitalized interest | 608 | 1,248 | 908 |
| Cost of real estate sold | (19,270) | (50,850) | (18,554) |
| Ending balance | <u>\$ 1,484,571</u> | <u>\$ 1,421,456</u> | <u>\$ 1,392,122</u> |
| Accumulated depreciation: | | | |
| Balance at beginning of period | \$ 314,875 | \$ 306,033 | \$ 275,861 |
| Depreciation expense | 39,094 | 37,416 | 37,492 |
| Cost of real estate sold | (6,214) | (28,574) | (7,320) |
| Ending balance | <u>\$ 347,755</u> | <u>\$ 314,875</u> | <u>\$ 306,033</u> |

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

SCHEDULE IV

MORTGAGE LOANS RECEIVABLE ON REAL ESTATE

(in thousands)

| State | (Unaudited) Number of | | Interest Rate ⁽¹⁾ | Final Maturity Date | Balloon Amount ⁽²⁾ | Current Monthly Debt Service | Face Amount of Mortgages | Carrying Amount of Mortgages December 31, 2018 | Principal Amount of Loans Subject to Delinquent Principal or Interest |
|-------|--------------------------|---------------------------|------------------------------|------------------------|----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|--------------------------------|--|---|
| | Properties | Units/Beds ⁽³⁾ | | | | | | | |
| MI | 15 | 2,029 | 9.92% | 2043 | \$ 161,966 | \$ 1,535 | \$ 188,966 | \$ 184,265 | \$ — |
| MI | 4 | 501 | 9.24% | 2045 | 32,286 | 278 | 36,116 | 35,715 | — |
| MI | 1 | 157 | 9.41% | 2045 | 14,325 | 117 | 15,000 | 14,801 | — |
| MI | 2 | 205 | 9.41% | 2045 | 19,513 | 154 | 19,513 | 19,318 | — |
| | <u>22 ⁽⁴⁾</u> | <u>2,892</u> | | | <u>\$ 228,090</u> | <u>\$ 2,084</u> | <u>\$ 259,595</u> | <u>\$ 254,099</u> | <u>\$ —</u> |

(1) Represents current stated interest rate. Generally, the loans have a 30-year amortization with principal and interest payable at varying amounts over the life to maturity with annual interest adjustments through specified fixed rate increases effective either on the first anniversary or calendar year of the loan.

(2) Balloon payment is due upon maturity.

(3) This number is based upon unit/bed counts shown on operating licenses provided to us by borrowers or units/beds as stipulated by mortgage documents. We have found during the years that these numbers often differ, usually not materially, from units/beds in operation at any point in time. The differences are caused by such things as operators converting a patient/resident room for alternative uses, such as offices or storage, or converting a multi-patient room/unit into a single patient room/unit. We monitor our properties on a routine basis through site visits and reviews of current licenses. In an instance where such change would cause a de-licensing of beds or in our opinion impact the value of the property, we would take action against the borrower to preserve the value of the property/collateral.

(4) Includes 4 first-lien mortgage loans as follows:

| Number of Loans | Original loan amounts |
|-----------------|-----------------------|
| 0 | \$ 500 - \$2,000 |
| 0 | \$2,001 - \$3,000 |
| 0 | \$3,001 - \$4,000 |
| 0 | \$4,001 - \$5,000 |
| 0 | \$5,001 - \$6,000 |
| 0 | \$6,001 - \$7,000 |
| 4 | \$7,001 + |

Mortgage loans receivable activity for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017 is as follows:

| | |
|----------------------------------|-------------------|
| Balance— December 31, 2016 | \$ 229,801 |
| New mortgage loans | — |
| Other additions | 11,913 |
| Land conveyance | — |
| Amortization of mortgage premium | (4) |
| Collections of principal | (17,863) |
| Foreclosures | — |
| Loan loss reserve | 60 |
| Other deductions | — |
| Balance— December 31, 2017 | 223,907 |
| New mortgage loans | 14,525 |
| Other additions | 6,839 |
| Land conveyance | — |
| Amortization of mortgage premium | (4) |
| Collections of principal | (2,136) |
| Foreclosures | — |
| Loan loss reserve | (192) |
| Other deductions | — |
| Balance— December 31, 2018 | 242,939 |
| New mortgage loans | 7,500 |
| Other additions | 4,842 |
| Land conveyance | — |
| Amortization of mortgage premium | (4) |
| Collections of principal | (1,065) |
| Foreclosures | — |
| Loan loss reserve | (113) |
| Other deductions | — |
| Balance— December 31, 2019 | <u>\$ 254,099</u> |

Item 9. CHANGES IN AND DISAGREEMENTS WITH ACCOUNTANTS ON ACCOUNTING AND FINANCIAL DISCLOSURE

None.

Item 9A. CONTROLS AND PROCEDURES

Disclosure Controls and Procedures.

Our management, with the participation of our Chief Executive Officer and Chief Financial Officer, evaluated the effectiveness of our disclosure controls and procedures (as such term is defined in Rules 13a-15(e) and 15d-15(e) under the Securities and Exchange Act of 1934, as amended) as of the end of the period covered by this report. Based on such evaluation our Chief Executive Officer and Chief Financial Officer concluded that, as of the end of the period covered by this report our disclosure controls and procedures were effective.

Internal Control Over Financial Reporting.

The Management Report on Internal Control over Financial Reporting and the Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm thereon are set forth on the following pages.

There has been no change in our internal control over financial reporting during the period covered by this report that has materially affected, or is reasonably likely to materially affect, our internal control over financial reporting.

Management Report on Internal Control Over Financial Reporting

Our management is responsible for establishing and maintaining adequate internal control over financial reporting. Internal control over financial reporting is defined in Rule 13a-15(f) or 15d-15(f) promulgated under the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, as amended, as a process designed by, or under the supervision of, the issuer's principal executive and principal financial officers and effected by the issuer's board of directors, management and other personnel, to provide reasonable assurance regarding the reliability of financial reporting and the preparation of financial statements for external purposes in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles and includes those policies and procedures that:

- Pertain to the maintenance of records that in reasonable detail accurately and fairly reflect the transactions and dispositions of the assets of the issuer;
- Provide reasonable assurance that transactions are recorded as necessary to permit preparation of financial statements in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles, and that receipts and expenditures of the issuer are being made only in accordance with authorizations of management and directors of the issuer; and
- Provide reasonable assurance regarding prevention or timely detection of unauthorized acquisition, use or disposition of the issuer's assets that could have a material effect on the financial statements.

Because of its inherent limitations, internal control over financial reporting may not prevent or detect material misstatements on a timely basis. Projections of any evaluation of effectiveness to future periods are subject to the risk that controls may become inadequate because of changes in conditions, or that the degree of compliance with the policies or procedures may deteriorate.

Our management, with the participation of our Chief Executive Officer and Chief Financial Officer, evaluated the effectiveness of our internal control over financial reporting as of December 31, 2019. In making this assessment, management used the criteria set forth by the Committee of Sponsoring Organizations of the Treadway Commission ("COSO") in Internal Control— Integrated Framework (2013 Framework). Based on this assessment, our management concluded that, as of the end of the fiscal year ended December 31, 2019, our internal control over financial reporting was effective.

The effectiveness of our internal control over financial reporting as of December 31, 2019, has been audited by Ernst & Young LLP, independent registered public accounting firm. Ernst & Young LLP's report on our internal control over financial reporting appears on the following page.

REPORT OF INDEPENDENT REGISTERED PUBLIC ACCOUNTING FIRM

The Board of Directors and Shareholders of LTC Properties, Inc.

Opinion on Internal Control over Financial Reporting

We have audited LTC Properties, Inc.'s internal control over financial reporting as of December 31, 2019, based on criteria established in Internal Control—Integrated Framework issued by the Committee of Sponsoring Organizations of the Treadway Commission (2013 framework) (the COSO criteria). In our opinion, LTC Properties, Inc. (the Company) maintained, in all material respects, effective internal control over financial reporting as of December 31, 2019, based on the COSO criteria.

We also have audited, in accordance with the standards of the Public Company Accounting Oversight Board (United States) (PCAOB), the consolidated balance sheets of the Company as of December 31, 2019 and 2018, and the related consolidated statements of income and comprehensive income, equity and cash flows for each of the three years in the period ended December 31, 2019, and the related notes and the financial statement schedules listed in the Index at Item 15(a) and our report dated February 20, 2020 expressed an unqualified opinion thereon.

Basis for Opinion

The Company's management is responsible for maintaining effective internal control over financial reporting and for its assessment of the effectiveness of internal control over financial reporting included in the accompanying Management Report on Internal Control Over Financial Reporting. Our responsibility is to express an opinion on the Company's internal control over financial reporting based on our audit. We are a public accounting firm registered with the PCAOB and are required to be independent with respect to the Company in accordance with the U.S. federal securities laws and the applicable rules and regulations of the Securities and Exchange Commission and the PCAOB.

We conducted our audit in accordance with the standards of the PCAOB. Those standards require that we plan and perform the audit to obtain reasonable assurance about whether effective internal control over financial reporting was maintained in all material respects. Our audit included obtaining an understanding of internal control over financial reporting, assessing the risk that a material weakness exists, testing and evaluating the design and operating effectiveness of internal control based on the assessed risk, and performing such other procedures as we considered necessary in the circumstances. We believe that our audit provides a reasonable basis for our opinion.

Definition and Limitations of Internal Control Over Financial Reporting

A company's internal control over financial reporting is a process designed to provide reasonable assurance regarding the reliability of financial reporting and the preparation of financial statements for external purposes in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles. A company's internal control over financial reporting includes those policies and procedures that (1) pertain to the maintenance of records that, in reasonable detail, accurately and fairly reflect the transactions and dispositions of the assets of the company; (2) provide reasonable assurance that transactions are recorded as necessary to permit preparation of financial statements in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles, and that receipts and expenditures of the company are being made only in accordance with authorizations of management and directors of the company; and (3) provide reasonable assurance regarding prevention or timely detection of unauthorized acquisition, use, or disposition of the company's assets that could have a material effect on the financial statements.

Because of its inherent limitations, internal control over financial reporting may not prevent or detect misstatements. Also, projections of any evaluation of effectiveness to future periods are subject to the risk that controls may become inadequate because of changes in conditions, or that the degree of compliance with the policies or procedures may deteriorate.

/s/ Ernst & Young LLP

Los Angeles, California
February 20, 2020

Item 9B. OTHER INFORMATION

None.

PART III

Item 10. DIRECTORS, EXECUTIVE OFFICERS AND CORPORATE GOVERNANCE

The information required by this item is incorporated by reference to our definitive proxy statement for the 2020 Annual Meeting of Stockholders (to be filed with the SEC within 120 days of our December 31, 2019 fiscal year end) under the headings “*Proposal 1 Election of Directors*,” “*Corporate Governance Principles and Board Matters*,” and “*Executive Officers*.”

Item 11. EXECUTIVE COMPENSATION

The information required by this item is incorporated by reference to our definitive proxy statement for the 2020 Annual Meeting of Stockholders (to be filed with the SEC within 120 days of our December 31, 2019 fiscal year end) under the headings “*Executive Compensation Discussion and Analysis*,” “*Executive Compensation Tables*,” “*Director Compensation*,” and “*Compensation Committee Report*.”

Item 12. SECURITY OWNERSHIP OF CERTAIN BENEFICIAL OWNERS AND MANAGEMENT AND RELATED STOCKHOLDER MATTERS

The information required by this item is incorporated by reference to our definitive proxy statement for the 2020 Annual Meeting of Stockholders (to be filed with the SEC within 120 days of our December 31, 2019 fiscal year end) under the heading “*Security Ownership of Certain Beneficial Owners and Management and Related Stockholder Matters*.”

Item 13. CERTAIN RELATIONSHIPS AND RELATED TRANSACTIONS, AND DIRECTOR INDEPENDENCE

The information required by this item is incorporated by reference to our definitive proxy statement for the 2020 Annual Meeting of Stockholders (to be filed with the SEC within 120 days of our December 31, 2019 fiscal year end) under the heading “*Certain Relationships and Related Transactions, and Director Independence*.”

Item 14. PRINCIPAL ACCOUNTANT FEES AND SERVICES

The information required by this item is incorporated by reference to our definitive proxy statement for the 2020 Annual Meeting of Stockholders (to be filed with the SEC within 120 days of our December 31, 2019 fiscal year end) under the heading “*Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm Fees and Services*.”

PART IV

Item 15. EXHIBITS AND FINANCIAL STATEMENT SCHEDULES

(a)(1) Financial Statements

The following financial statements of LTC Properties, Inc. are included in Part II, Item 8 of this Annual Report on Form 10-K:

[Report of Independent Registered Public Accounting Firm](#)
[Consolidated Balance Sheets as of December 31, 2019 and 2018](#)
[Consolidated Statements of Income for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017](#)
[Consolidated Statements of Comprehensive Income for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017](#)
[Consolidated Statements of Equity for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017](#)
[Consolidated Statements of Cash Flows for the years ended December 31, 2019, 2018 and 2017](#)
[Notes to Consolidated Financial Statements](#)

(a)(2) Financial Statement Schedules

The following financial statement schedules of LTC Properties, Inc. are included in Part II, Item 8 of this Annual Report on Form 10-K:

[II. Valuation and Qualifying Accounts](#)
[III. Real Estate and Accumulated Depreciation](#)
[IV. Mortgage Loans Receivable on Real Estate](#)

All other schedules are omitted because they are not applicable or not present in amounts sufficient to require submission of the schedule or the required information is shown in the Consolidated Financial Statements and the Notes thereto.

(a)(3) Exhibits

| Exhibit Number | Description |
|-----------------------|---|
| 3.1 | LTC Properties, Inc. Articles of Restatement (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 3.1.2 to LTC Properties Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K (File No. 1-11314) dated June 1, 2016) |
| 3.2 | Bylaws of LTC Properties, Inc., as restated June 2, 2015 (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 3.2 to LTC Properties Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K (File No. 1-11314) dated June 2, 2015) |
| 4.1 | Description of securities registered pursuant to Section 12 of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934 |
| 10.1 | Note Purchase Agreement dated February 16, 2017 (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.7 to LTC Properties, Inc.'s Annual Report on Form 10-K (File No. 1-11314) for the year ended December 31, 2016) |
| 10.2 | Note Purchase and Private Shelf Agreement between LTC Properties, Inc. and AIG Asset Management (U.S.) LLC dated August 4, 2015 (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.4 to LTC Properties Inc.'s Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q (File No. 1-11314) for the quarter ended June 30, 2015) |
| 10.3 | Amended and Restated Note Purchase and Private Shelf Agreement between LTC Properties, Inc. and AIG Asset Management (U.S.) LLC dated June 2, 2016 (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 to LTC Properties Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K dated June 1, 2016) |
| 10.4 | Equity Distribution Agreement, dated March 1, 2019, by and between LTC Properties, Inc. and JMP Securities LLC (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 1.1 to LTC Properties Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K (File No. 1-11314) dated March 1, 2019) |
| 10.5 | Equity Distribution Agreement, dated March 1, 2019, by and between LTC Properties, Inc. and Credit Agricole Securities (USA) Inc. (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 1.2 to LTC Properties Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K (File No. 1-11314) dated March 1, 2019) |
| 10.6 | Equity Distribution Agreement, dated March 1, 2019, by and between LTC Properties, Inc. and KeyBanc Capital Markets Inc. (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 1.3 to LTC Properties Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K (File No. 1-11314) dated March 1, 2019) |

Table of Contents

| Exhibit Number | Description |
|-----------------------|--|
| 10.7 | Equity Distribution Agreement, dated March 1, 2019, by and between LTC Properties, Inc. and Mizuho Securities USA Inc. (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 1.4 to LTC Properties Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K (File No. 1-11314) dated March 1, 2019) |
| 10.8 | Second Amended and Restated Credit Agreement dated June 27, 2018 (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 to LTC Properties Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K dated June 27, 2018) |
| 10.9 | Employment Agreement of Wendy Simpson dated November 12, 2014 (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 to LTC Properties, Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K (File No. 1-11314) dated November 12, 2014) |
| 10.10 | Employment Agreement of Pamela Kessler, effective as of November 12, 2014 (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.2 to LTC Properties, Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K (File No. 1-11314) dated November 12, 2014) |
| 10.11+ | Employment Agreement of Clint Malin, effective as of November 12, 2014 (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.3 to LTC Properties, Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K (File No. 1-11314) dated November 12, 2014) |
| 10.12+ | Annual Cash Bonus Incentive Plan, effective as of October 27, 2014 (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.9 to LTC Properties, Inc.'s Annual Report on Form 10-K (File No. 1-11314) for the year ended December 31, 2014) |
| 10.13+ | The 2015 Equity Participation Plan of LTC Properties, Inc. (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 4.3 to LTC Properties, Inc.'s Registration Statement on Form S-8 (File No. 333-205115)) |
| 10.14+ | Form of Stock Option Agreement under the 2015 Equity Participation Plan (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.20 to LTC Properties, Inc.'s Annual Report on Form 10-K (File No. 1-11314) for the year ended December 31, 2015) |
| 10.15 | Form of Restricted Stock Agreement under the 2015 Equity Participation Plan (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.21 to LTC Properties, Inc.'s Annual Report on Form 10-K (File No. 1-11314) for the year ended December 31, 2015) |
| 10.16 | Form of Performance Based Market Stock Unit Agreement under the 2015 Equity Participation Plan (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.2 to LTC Properties Inc.'s Current Report on Form 8-K dated June 1, 2016) |
| 10.17 | Form of Indemnification Agreement dated as of July 30, 2009 between LTC Properties, Inc. and its Directors and Officers (incorporated by reference to Exhibit 10.1 to LTC Properties, Inc.'s Quarterly Report on Form 10-Q (File No. 1-11314) for the quarter ended June 30, 2009) |
| 21 | List of Subsidiaries |
| 23.1 | Consent of Independent Registered Accounting Firm |
| 31.1 | Certification of the Chief Executive Officer pursuant to Section 302 of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act of 2002 |
| 31.2 | Certification of the Chief Financial Officer pursuant to Section 302 of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act of 2002 |
| 32 | Certifications pursuant to 18 U.S.C. Section 1350, as adopted pursuant to Section 906 of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act of 2002 |
| 101.INS | Inline XBRL Instance Document - the instance document does not appear in the interactive data file because its XBRL tags are embedded within the Inline XBRL document |
| 101.SCH | Inline XBRL Taxonomy Extension Schema Document |
| 101.CAL | Inline XBRL Taxonomy Extension Calculation Linkbase Document |
| 101.DEF | Inline XBRL Taxonomy Extension Definition Linkbase Document |
| 101.LAB | Inline XBRL Taxonomy Extension Label Linkbase Document |
| 101.PRE | Inline XBRL Taxonomy Extension Presentation Linkbase Document |
| 104 | Cover Page Interactive Data File (formatted as Inline XBRL and contained in Exhibit 101) |

+ *Management contract or compensatory plan or arrangement in which an executive officer or director of the Company participates*

Item 16. FORM 10-K SUMMARY

None.

SIGNATURES

Pursuant to the requirements of Section 13 or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, the Registrant has duly caused this report to be signed on its behalf by the undersigned, thereunto duly authorized.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.
Registrant

Dated: February 20, 2020

By: /s/ PAMELA J. KESSLER
PAMELA J. KESSLER
Executive Vice President, Chief Financial
Officer and Corporate Secretary
(Principal Financial Officer)

Pursuant to the requirements of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934, this report has been signed below by the following persons on behalf of the Registrant and in the capacities and on the dates indicated.

| | | |
|---|---|-------------------|
| <u>/s/ WENDY L. SIMPSON</u> WENDY L. SIMPSON | Chairman, Chief Executive Officer, President and Director <i>(Principal Executive Officer)</i> | February 20, 2020 |
| <u>/s/ PAMELA J. KESSLER</u> PAMELA J. KESSLER | Executive Vice President, Chief Financial Officer and Corporate Secretary <i>(Principal Financial Officer and Principal Accounting Officer)</i> | February 20, 2020 |
| <u>/s/ BOYD HENDRICKSON</u> BOYD HENDRICKSON | Director | February 20, 2020 |
| <u>/s/ DEVRA G. SHAPIRO</u> DEVRA G. SHAPIRO | Director | February 20, 2020 |
| <u>/s/ JAMES J. PIECZYNSKI</u> JAMES J. PIECZYNSKI | Director | February 20, 2020 |
| <u>/s/ TIMOTHY J. TRICHE</u> TIMOTHY J. TRICHE | Director | February 20, 2020 |

**DESCRIPTION OF THE COMPANY'S SECURITIES REGISTERED PURSUANT TO
SECTION 12 OF THE SECURITIES EXCHANGE ACT OF 1934**

The following is a brief description of the common stock, \$0.01 par value per share (the "Common Stock"), of LTC Properties, Inc. ("Company"), which is the only security of the Company registered pursuant to Section 12 of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934 (the "Exchange Act").

Description of Common Stock

The following description sets forth certain general terms and provisions of our Common Stock. The statements below describing our Common Stock are in all respects subject to and qualified in their entirety by reference to the applicable provisions of our charter and bylaws.

General

Holders of our Common Stock will be entitled to receive dividends when, as and if authorized by our Board of Directors and declared by us, out of assets legally available therefore. Payment and declaration of dividends on our Common Stock and purchases of shares thereof by us will be subject to certain restrictions if we fail to pay dividends on our preferred stock. Upon our liquidation, dissolution or winding up, holders of Common Stock will be entitled to share equally and ratably in any assets available for distribution to them, after payment or provision for payment of our debts and other liabilities and the preferential amounts owing with respect to any of our outstanding preferred stock.

Our Common Stock will possess voting rights for the election of directors and in respect of other corporate matters, with each share entitling the holder thereof to one vote. Holders of Common Stock will not have cumulative voting rights in the election of directors, which means that holders of more than 50% of all of the shares of our Common Stock voting for the election of directors will be able to elect all of the directors if they choose to do so and, accordingly, the holders of the remaining shares will be unable to elect any directors. Holders of shares of Common Stock will not have preemptive rights, which mean they have no right to acquire any additional shares of Common Stock that may be issued by us at a subsequent date. Our Common Stock will, when issued, be fully paid and nonassessable and will not be subject to preemptive or similar rights.

Under Maryland law and our charter, a distribution (whether by dividend, redemption or other acquisition of shares) to holders of shares of our Common Stock may be made only if, after giving effect to the distribution, we are able to pay our indebtedness as it becomes due in the usual course of business and our total assets are greater than our total liabilities plus the amount necessary to satisfy the preferential rights upon dissolution of stockholders whose preferential rights on dissolution are superior to the holders of our Common Stock and we can pay our debts as they become due. We have complied with these requirements in all of our prior distributions to holders of our Common Stock.

The rights, preferences and privileges of holders of our Common Stock are subject to, and may be adversely affected by, the rights of the holders of shares of any series of our preferred stock which are outstanding or which we may designate and issue in the future.

Restrictions on Ownership and Transfer

In addition to other qualifications, for us to qualify as a real estate investment trust ("REIT"), (a) not more than 50% in value of our outstanding capital stock may be owned, actually or constructively, by five or fewer individuals during the last half of our taxable year, and (b) such capital stock must be beneficially owned by 100 or more persons during at least 335 days of a taxable year of 12 months or during a proportionate part of a shorter taxable year.

To ensure that we continue to meet the requirements for qualification as a REIT, our charter, subject to some exceptions, provides that no holder may own, or be deemed to own by virtue of the attribution provisions of the Internal Revenue Code (the "Code"), shares of any class or series of our capital stock in excess of 9.8% (ownership limit) of the number of then outstanding shares of any class or series of our capital stock. Under our charter, our Board of Directors may waive the ownership limit with respect to a stockholder if evidence satisfactory to the Board of Directors and our tax counsel is presented that the changes in ownership will not then or in the future jeopardize our status as a REIT. Our

charter provides any transfer of capital stock or any security convertible into capital stock that would result in actual or constructive ownership of capital stock by a stockholder in excess of the ownership limit or that would result in our failure to meet the requirements for qualification as a REIT, including any transfer that results in the capital stock being owned by fewer than 100 persons or results in our Company being “closely held” within the meaning of section 856(h) of the Code, notwithstanding any provisions of our charter to the contrary, will be null and void, and the intended transferee will acquire no rights to the capital stock. The foregoing restrictions on transferability and ownership will not apply if the Board of Directors determines that it is no longer in our best interest to attempt to qualify, or to continue to qualify, as a REIT.

Any shares of our capital stock held by a stockholder in excess of the applicable ownership limit become “Excess Shares”. Under our charter, upon shares of any class or series of capital stock becoming Excess Shares, such shares will be deemed automatically to have been converted into a class separate and distinct from their original class and from any other class of Excess Shares. Upon any outstanding Excess Shares ceasing to be Excess Shares, such shares will be automatically reconverted back into shares of their original class or series of capital stock.

Our charter provides the holder of Excess Shares will not be entitled to vote the Excess Shares nor will such Excess Shares be considered issued and outstanding for purposes of any stockholder vote or the determination of a quorum for such vote. The Board of Directors, in its sole discretion, may choose to accumulate all distributions and dividends payable upon the Excess Shares of any particular holder in a non-interest bearing escrow account payable to the holder of the Excess Shares upon such Excess Shares ceasing to be Excess Shares.

In addition, we will have the right to redeem all or any portion of the Excess Shares from the holder at the redemption price, which will be the average market price (as determined in the manner set forth in our charter) of the capital stock for the prior 30 days from the date we give notice of our intent to redeem such Excess Shares, or as determined by the Board of Directors in good faith. The redemption price will only be payable upon the liquidation of our Company and will not exceed the sum of the per share distributions designated as liquidating distributions declared subsequent to the redemption date with respect to unredeemed shares of record of the class from which such Excess Shares were converted. We will rescind the redemption of the Excess Shares in the event that within 30 days of the redemption date, due to a sale of shares by the holder, such holder would not be the holder of Excess Shares, unless such rescission would jeopardize our tax status as a REIT or would be unlawful in any regard.

Our charter requires that each stockholder will upon demand disclose to us in writing any information with respect to the actual and constructive ownership of shares of our capital stock as our Board of Directors deems necessary to comply with the provisions of the Code applicable to REITs, to comply with the requirements of any taxing authority or governmental agency or to determine any such compliance.

The ownership limit provided for in our charter may have the effect of precluding the acquisition of control of our Company unless the Board of Directors determines that maintenance of REIT status is no longer in our best interests.

LTC PROPERTIES, INC.

LIST OF SUBSIDIARIES

As of December 31, 2019

| Company | State of Organization | Company | State of Organization |
|---|-----------------------|---|-----------------------|
| Albuquerque Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware | L-Tex GP, Inc. | Delaware |
| Badger RE Holdings, LLC | Wisconsin | L-Tex LP Corporation | Delaware |
| Bakersfield-LTC, Inc. | Delaware | Memorial Park Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| Beaumont Real Estate Investments, LP | Texas | Merritt Island Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| Broadway Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware | Midwest RE Holdings, Inc. | Delaware |
| BV Holding-LTC, Inc. | Delaware | Mission Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| Blue Ridge RE Holdings, LLC | Delaware | Missouri River Corporation | Delaware |
| Chatham Real Estate Investments, LLC | Delaware | MLREI Holdings, Inc. | Delaware |
| Coronado Corporation | Delaware | Monroeville Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| CPP Investments, Inc. | Delaware | Mountain States Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| Florida-LTC, Inc. | Nevada | MS-FL Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| Fort Wayne Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware | MW Real Estate Investments, LLC | Illinois |
| Great Road RE Holdings, Inc. | Delaware | New Mexico Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| Gulf Breeze Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware | Newberry Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| Hewitt Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware | NMKS Holdings, Inc. | Delaware |
| JVC Holdings, Inc. | Delaware | NMKS Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| JVCH Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware | North Carolina Real Estate Investments, LLC | North Carolina |
| JVCO Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware | Northwest RE Holdings, Inc. | Delaware |
| JVWL Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware | Ohio Springs Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| Kansas-LTC Corporation | Delaware | Park Villa Corporation | Delaware |
| Lakes Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware | PENN-IND Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| LTC GP I, Inc. | Delaware | RC Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| LTC West, Inc. | Nevada | Red Oak Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| LTC-Dearfield, Inc. | Nevada | Rogue Valley RE Holdings, LLC | Delaware |
| LTC-DS, Inc. | Delaware | Sabal RE Holdings, LLC | Delaware |
| LTC-Finance, Inc. | Delaware | Skilled Healthcare Holdings, Inc. | Delaware |
| LTC-Gardner, Inc. | Delaware | South Hills Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| LTC-Griffin, Inc. | Nevada | Southeast RE Holdings, Inc. | Delaware |
| LTC-Jonesboro, Inc. | Nevada | Stephenville Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| LTC-K1 Inc. | Delaware | SWTX Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| LTC-K2 Limited Partnership | Delaware | Texas-LTC Limited Partnership | Texas |
| LTC-K2 LP, Inc. | Delaware | Texas-LTC Woodridge Limited Partnership | Delaware |
| LTC-K2, Inc. | Delaware | Tupelo Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| LTC-New Mexico, Inc. | Nevada | TXMS Real Estate Investments, Inc. | Delaware |
| LTC-Ohio, Inc. | Delaware | Vacaville-LTC, Inc. | Delaware |
| LTC-Richmond, Inc. | Nevada | Virginia-LTC, Inc. | Nevada |
| | | WISL Investments, Inc. | Wisconsin |

CONSENT OF INDEPENDENT REGISTERED PUBLIC ACCOUNTING FIRM

We consent to the incorporation by reference in the following Registration Statements:

- (1) Registration Statement (Form S-8 No. 333-152295) pertaining to the 2008 Equity Participation Plan of LTC Properties, Inc.,
- (2) Registration Statement (Form S-8 No. 333-205115) pertaining to the 2015 Equity Participation Plan of LTC Properties, Inc., and
- (3) Registration Statement (Form S-3 No. 333-229966) and in the related prospectus of LTC Properties, Inc.

of our reports dated February 20, 2020 with respect to the consolidated financial statements and schedules of LTC Properties, Inc. and the effectiveness of internal control over financial reporting of LTC Properties, Inc., included in this Annual Report (Form 10-K) for the year ended December 31, 2019.

/s/ Ernst & Young LLP

Los Angeles, California
February 20, 2020

**CERTIFICATION OF THE CHIEF EXECUTIVE OFFICER
PURSUANT TO SECTION 302 OF THE SARBANES-OXLEY ACT OF 2002**

I, Wendy L. Simpson, certify that:

1. I have reviewed this annual report on Form 10-K of LTC Properties, Inc.;
2. Based on my knowledge, this report does not contain any untrue statement of a material fact or omit to state a material fact necessary to make the statements made, in light of the circumstances under which such statements were made, not misleading with respect to the period covered by this report;
3. Based on my knowledge, the financial statements, and other financial information included in this report, fairly present in all material respects the financial condition, results of operations and cash flows of the registrant as of, and for, the periods presented in this report;
4. The registrant's other certifying officer and I are responsible for establishing and maintaining disclosure controls and procedures (as defined in Exchange Act Rules 13a-15(e) and 15d-15(e)) and internal control over financial reporting (as defined in Exchange Act Rules 13a-15(f) and 15d-15(f)) for the registrant and have:
 - a. Designed such disclosure controls and procedures, or caused such disclosure controls and procedures to be designed under our supervision, to ensure that material information relating to the registrant, including its consolidated subsidiaries, is made known to us by others within those entities, particularly during the period in which this report is being prepared;
 - b. Designed such internal control over financial reporting, or caused such internal control over financial reporting to be designed under our supervision, to provide reasonable assurance regarding the reliability of financial reporting and the preparation of financial statements for external purposes in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles;
 - c. Evaluated the effectiveness of the registrant's disclosure controls and procedures and presented in this report our conclusions about the effectiveness of the disclosure controls and procedures, as of the end of the period covered by this report based on such evaluation; and
 - d. Disclosed in this report any change in the registrant's internal control over financial reporting that occurred during the registrant's most recent fiscal quarter (the registrant's fourth fiscal quarter in the case of an annual report) that has materially affected, or is reasonably likely to materially affect, the registrant's internal control over financial reporting; and
5. The registrant's other certifying officer and I have disclosed, based on our most recent evaluation of internal control over financial reporting, to the registrant's auditors and the audit committee of the registrant's board of directors (or persons performing the equivalent functions):
 - a. All significant deficiencies and material weaknesses in the design or operation of internal control over financial reporting which are reasonably likely to adversely affect the registrant's ability to record, process, summarize and report financial information; and
 - b. Any fraud, whether or not material, that involves management or other employees who have a significant role in the registrant's internal control over financial reporting.

/s/ Wendy L. Simpson

Wendy L. Simpson

Chairman, Chief Executive Officer and President

(Principal Executive Officer)

February 20, 2020

**CERTIFICATION OF THE CHIEF FINANCIAL OFFICER
PURSUANT TO SECTION 302 OF THE SARBANES-OXLEY ACT OF 2002**

I, Pamela J. Kessler, certify that:

1. I have reviewed this annual report on Form 10-K of LTC Properties, Inc.;
2. Based on my knowledge, this report does not contain any untrue statement of a material fact or omit to state a material fact necessary to make the statements made, in light of the circumstances under which such statements were made, not misleading with respect to the period covered by this report;
3. Based on my knowledge, the financial statements, and other financial information included in this report, fairly present in all material respects the financial condition, results of operations and cash flows of the registrant as of, and for, the periods presented in this report;
4. The registrant's other certifying officer and I are responsible for establishing and maintaining disclosure controls and procedures (as defined in Exchange Act Rules 13a-15(e) and 15d-15(e)) and internal control over financial reporting (as defined in Exchange Act Rules 13a-15(f) and 15d-15(f)) for the registrant and have:
 - a. Designed such disclosure controls and procedures, or caused such disclosure controls and procedures to be designed under our supervision, to ensure that material information relating to the registrant, including its consolidated subsidiaries, is made known to us by others within those entities, particularly during the period in which this report is being prepared;
 - b. Designed such internal control over financial reporting, or caused such internal control over financial reporting to be designed under our supervision, to provide reasonable assurance regarding the reliability of financial reporting and the preparation of financial statements for external purposes in accordance with generally accepted accounting principles;
 - c. Evaluated the effectiveness of the registrant's disclosure controls and procedures and presented in this report our conclusions about the effectiveness of the disclosure controls and procedures, as of the end of the period covered by this report based on such evaluation; and
 - d. Disclosed in this report any change in the registrant's internal control over financial reporting that occurred during the registrant's most recent fiscal quarter (the registrant's fourth fiscal quarter in the case of an annual report) that has materially affected, or is reasonably likely to materially affect, the registrant's internal control over financial reporting; and
5. The registrant's other certifying officer and I have disclosed, based on our most recent evaluation of internal control over financial reporting, to the registrant's auditors and the audit committee of the registrant's board of directors (or persons performing the equivalent functions):
 - a. All significant deficiencies and material weaknesses in the design or operation of internal control over financial reporting which are reasonably likely to adversely affect the registrant's ability to record, process, summarize and report financial information; and
 - b. Any fraud, whether or not material, that involves management or other employees who have a significant role in the registrant's internal control over financial reporting.

/s/ Pamela J. Kessler

Pamela J. Kessler
Executive Vice President, Chief Financial Officer
and Corporate Secretary
(Principal Financial and Accounting Officer)
February 20, 2020

**CERTIFICATIONS PURSUANT TO
18 U.S.C. SECTION 1350,
AS ADOPTED PURSUANT TO
SECTION 906 OF THE SARBANES-OXLEY ACT OF 2002**

In connection with the Annual Report of LTC Properties, Inc. (or the Company) on Form 10-K for the period ending December 31, 2019 as filed with the Securities and Exchange Commission on the date hereof (or the Report), I, Wendy L. Simpson, Chairman, Chief Executive Officer and President of the Company, and I, Pamela J. Kessler, Executive Vice President, Chief Financial Officer and Corporate Secretary of the Company, certify solely for the purposes of 18 U.S.C. Section 1350, as adopted pursuant to Section 906 of the Sarbanes-Oxley Act of 2002, that to my knowledge:

- (1) The Report fully complies with the requirements of section 13(a) or 15(d) of the Securities Exchange Act of 1934; and
- (2) The information contained in the Report fairly presents, in all material respects, the financial condition and results of operations of the Company.

Date: February 20, 2020

/s/ Wendy L. Simpson

Wendy L. Simpson
Chairman, Chief Executive Officer and President

Date: February 20, 2020

/s/ Pamela J. Kessler

Pamela J. Kessler
Executive Vice President, Chief Financial Officer
and Corporate Secretary

This certification is not deemed filed with the Securities and Exchange Commission and is not to be incorporated by reference into any filing of the Company under the Securities Act of 1933 or the Securities Act of 1934 (whether made before or after the date of the Report), irrespective of any general incorporation language contained in such filing.
